

Trinity
The Metamorphosis of Myth

Omar Zaid

Tsunamic in its scope and effect, Zaid's *Trinity* is priceless.

Prof. Dato Dr. Arrifin Suhaimi

Trinity is a thorough critique of all strands of thought of all ages which, in the author's view, have helped in one way or another to corrupt the tenets of pure monotheism. This book must be published.

- Prof. Dato Dr. Osman Bakar

Trinity is a fierce denunciation of the myths that surround many religions. At the same time, it explains why the One God is such a compelling belief in a simple, down-to-earth manner. This is what makes this unique book so attractive.

- Prof. Dr. Chandra Muzaffar

I now understand why for thirty years my best ideas and efforts have been blocked by my superiors. It is time to retire and build an ark.

Haji Mohd. Taufek Sahran, (2005)

Trinity' is an ambitious and provocative critique—a 'small plate of meaty polemic with a hot relish of reason', as the author asserts—that focuses on the so-called facts, theories and philosophical ideals behind various religious faiths, with a particular spotlight on Islam, which Zaid, as a staunch Muslim, defends with conviction – though not uncritically. Zaid is an erudite writer who explores his subjects with a verve and infectious curiosity born of interest, sincerity and certainty.

- Literary Review, London, (2006)

After reading Trinity I couldn't sleep until I became a Muslim.

Francis (Imam) Yeoh, KL, Malaysia, 2008.

No matter if you follow the Decalogue of Moses, The Way of Lao Tse, The Eightfold Path of Buddha or the Sunnah of Mohammad, This book is for you, that you may understand the season. – oz

AS. Noordeen

A Malaysian Publisher of Fine Islamic books

Preface By Dato. Prof Dr. Arrifin Suhaimi

Prologues I & II Dr. Zaid V

Chapter One The Christian Chrysalis 1

The Pauline Schism - Interpolation & Plagiarism - Gnostic influence
The Pauline Persecution – Pauline adoption of pagan tradition
The Kingdom of Allah – The Islam of Isa - The effect of miracles

Chapter Two The Sacrifice of Reasoning 31

The unreliability of Judeo-Christian Scripture - The name 'Jesus'
Temple virgins & prostitution - Ancient Cults of human sacrifice
The Christian parallel - The first lambs of god - The Satanic oblation

Chapter Three In the Beginning 42

The cycle of civilization - Kings & Priests - An overture to Buddha
The Brahman corruption of Buddhism – The essence of Hinduism

Chapter Four *Cain's Creed* 48

The Dravidian Goddess - The Mark of Cain - Queens of Heaven
The liberation of women - Government by Matriarchal Monogamy
Daughters of Cain – The demise of Patriarchy - The present Cult

Chapter Five: Monism, Materialism & Humanism 67

: Cain's idea - The High Priest – The Purpose of human sacrifice
Hungry gods, atonement, & communion: i.e. The Material Meal
Divine suicide – Inspired god-men - Free Will's Conundrum

Chapter Six The Word of God 52

Significance of God's Name – God's Word (Holy Spirit) as Seed
The Gnostic Paradigm - The Hindu Kabala - Icons of Globalism
The Covenant of Circumcision – The Phallic Trinity

The Hebrew Omega Man – Israel's Curse - Islam: A New Man

Chapter Seven Arabia's Burden 102

Arabs as Chamberlains of Nepotism - The Sceptre of Judah
Isaiah: on Islam; Babylon's Fall; and Mohammad's Patriarchy
The end of Judaic Royalty - Senseless Stewards - Gog & Magog

Chapter Eight Trees and Roots 117

Biblical and Prophetic Significance of the allegory regarding Prophets Isa & Mohammad - The Throne of David – Zionist False Claim – True Meaning of Zion – Zionist relation to British Crown, Freemasonry & Luciferianism

Chapter Nine little gods 130

The 'mystery' of Paul – Fruits of Pauline Doctrine - The name of Jesus
Personal testimony

Conclusion The Redemption of Cain 141
Appendices 144
Historical Charts 156
Index 170
Bibliography 181

Acknowledgements

I wish to thank Haji Mohd. Taufek Sahran, Executive Director of Hikmah in Kuching Sarawak (deceased, may Allah's blessings be upon him); Tun Datuk Patinggi Abdul Rahman Ya'kub, former Chief Minister of Sarawak; Dato Prof. Dr. Arrifin Suhaimi of Kuala Lumpur, Noor Mohd. Baksh, M.D., P.E., of the US Virgin Islands (deceased, may Allah's blessings be upon him); Haji Koya Kutti of Kuala Lumpur, Datin Surayati Othmann of Selangor, and my big brother, Pak Hussein of Kuching, for providing reference material, encouragement, criticism, and financial aide; and also my respected ex-wife Jitam, for her enduring patience. May our paths continue to please Allah!

> "We must realize that it was the negligence of Muslims and not any deficiency in the teachings of Islam that have caused the present decay. It is impossible to follow the Sunnah of our Prophet and to follow the Western mode of life at one and the same time."

Mohd. Asad, 1934

Preface

I must congratulate Dr. Zaid for having written this book of two volumes, which he titles “Trinity”. Although the content is heavy and serious, he presents it in a light-hearted manner mixed with humorous sarcasm. His approach compels and challenges us to plod through the debris of historical facts in the comparative development of various creeds, myths, and religious beliefs, since the time of Adam and Cain. The reader should bear in mind that all creedal systems have their origin in the belief of One God, and it this which Muslims call “TAUHEED”. Throughout the passage of our history, God repeatedly sent His prophets to re-establish this Tauheed, in order to guide humanity’s return to a simple and straight path of faith. The author weaves these strands of Tauheed into every argument presented, and thus binds the two volumes with a single purpose: calling upon men to return to the only One God, submit to His Will, and follow the teachings of every prophet from Adam to Mohammad (pbuh).

Dr. Zaid seems hurried to tell all that he knows within a limited time. Hence, there is a tendency for complex religious doctrines of different faiths to be compressed, giving a sense of incompleteness in the passages to those unfamiliar with them. For example, when he refers to such terms as “Atman” or “Avatar”, he assumes that non-Hindu readers are familiar with concepts associated with these terms. Likewise, on referring to the ‘Sufi”, he supposes we understand the reference to the deviant Order that developed in Egypt during the 12th Century AD. These are instances when the author may criss-cross the religious borders abruptly, but should cause no problem to readers familiar with comparative religions.

True religious experience is reflective to the mind. We find the essence of truth in its harmony with creation as a reflection of the divine wisdom so pervasive in the universe, and therefore, men of wisdom readily recognize its signs in the physical and spiritual laws that govern the worlds in perfect dynamic balance. Hence, as an echo of this harmony and wisdom, truth is rational and can admit no contradiction. The presentation of truth should be simple, consistent, straightforward, and requires no philosophical

acrobatics for its comprehension by the simplest of minds. This is because the true religion is meant for all of humanity; from the most primitive to the most sophisticated. Every human being should be able to recognize and understand truth freely, without it being corrupted by dogma in the name of blind-faith, cultural prejudice, or by stifling customs and superstitions.

This is the stand taken by the author and which compels him to think, to reflect, to investigate, to rationalize, to spiritually feel, and thus to discover truth to its very moral and spiritual depth however bitter the price he must pay as a consequence. To satisfy this impetus he has travelled far and wide; left his American home to settle in the East; lost his profession as a qualified medical doctor; been rejected by the people he loves; and finally to become a pauper, the state in which I first encountered him. However, truth is paramount to him, and the ultimate truth is in the belief and submission to one absolute God, called "Yahweh" in the Taurah, and "Allah" in the Qur'an.

In his quest for this discovery, the author ventured into the many blind spots and dead-end alleys of strange beliefs and creeds. He has collected these experiences into this little book, and attempts a condensed passage of history from the time of Adam to Mohammad and the present day, in order to tell us that the truth of Tauheed is consistent throughout every age; except for where and when men deviate from its straight path. Tauheed is the worship of the one absolute God and submission to His Will, in order that men might gain peace in His Kingdom here on earth and in the world hereafter. This is the true salvation taught by all the prophets, and all those who adhere to this faith are Muslim.

The author takes us through a complex journey: here we find a rebounding passage through many belief systems with cogent articulations of introspection. We experience his frustration with illusions and the persistent contradictions that permeate many myths and myopic dogmas: doctrines that grope beyond the boundaries of good sense and intellectual understanding of God and reality. These only blocked his search for a reasonable concept of human destiny in relation to a truly God-centered religion as opposed to human-centered myth — that is, until the day the author reads the Qur'an, the holy book of Islam. Until then, there was no compelling reason for Dr. Zaid to look for the truth within Islam; after all, Muslims were severely bashed by the media as narrow-minded extremists

and branded as terrorists, or impudently described as misfits for the modern secular world order.

Nevertheless, within Islam he discovers a pure monotheistic belief in only one absolute God, with neither a double, nor a triple, nor multiple, nor incarnations, nor mediators, nor logos, nor avatars, nor bodhisattvas, nor Christos, who jump between heaven and earth in order to keep men happy with forgiven sins. Within Islam, he finds perfect harmony in the purpose of creation, in the relation between divine law and the purpose of worship, and in submission to one absolute God. Here, he finds a clear separation between God the Creator and man the created. Here, man does not project his ego into heaven to become equal to God or God incarnate, or drag God down to the same earthy level as Homo sapiens and hominid beast.

Unfortunately, the beauty of Islam is no longer reflected in the behaviour of present day Muslims, whose values are mixed in a state of flux between secularism and total submission to God's Will as taught by the prophets. Islam, being the only pure monotheistic religion of truth, is presently in a state of siege by the enemies of truth. In fact, according to the author, a 'Trojan Horse' now stands inside the gate wreaking havoc in the Muslim Camp. For this reason, he complains bitterly upon finding Muslims complacent to the danger.

Dr. Zaid has exercised his personal right of free expressions under the Law, and in the process, he might have offended many sectors which are sensitive to potent criticism. However, Christianity seems immune to such admonishments, as its congregations are much too large world wide to be concerned with this little book and its limited circulation. As for the Zionists, they are already on top of the world controlling human activities with impunity, and their Freemasonic missions are so strong that they no longer need to be hidden. Therefore, even without the distribution of this little book, the Dajjal (anti-Christ) need not retract his claws. In the face of these dangers, the author has no remedy except to offer Muslims the counsel to keep the 'seed' of Tauheed pure, that they might receive divine help in the present hour of grave peril.

Thank You,

Dato' Professor Dr. Arrifin Suhaimi

Vice President, PERKIM, Kuala Lumpur, Malaysia (2007)

Prologue (First Edition) — Omar Zaid, M.D. KL (2007)

Moses said that rebellion is like the sin of witchcraft; meaning they are equivalent offences that require the death penalty in any obedient monotheist polity. The study of antiquity is filled with the mutiny of this sorcery, and it certainly typified the imposing idolatry he confronted at Pharaoh's court. Today, this magnificent insurgence against God engulfs us with red, white, and blue tides of alluring enchantment; yet, the world's children see few vestiges of Abraham's tent and example. Their relations with Believers are either non-existent or fraught with the mistrust and fear born of experience with zealots, hypocrites, or impressive ignorance. This was not so with the prophet Ibrahim, as every man who had commerce with him, at least knew *of* his God. This is because his peculiar example was a sober and steadfast non-conformism to spiritual revolt! As a Christian, it troubled me that I met so few exemplars of his generous hospitality, unfathomable wisdom, fierce fidelity, and righteous fiscal dealing, among the people who faithfully went to church and preached *most* of his law. The long arm of charitable hospitality passed-by the disadvantaged except for festive demonstrations of suspect largess; and generally, the poor were excluded from polite society outside the congregational milieu. Since my conversion to Islam, I have found an Island of Abrahams in an ocean of pretenders, and though I am more than pleased for the grace of such companions, it grieves me to reflect upon the seas of inadequate husbandry.

As I sought to find my place within the Ummah, a mentor and friend advised me to write. At first, I considered doing essays for a local journal, but as I am not an Islamic scholar, I was a bit hesitant and did much ruminating; finally beginning with the topic of Abraham's example as a 'safe' place to tee-off, as it were. I really had no intention to write this book. I merely wished to contribute a Western scribe's perspective; especially since Al'Qur'an is the *confirmation* of all former scriptures: a topic I had studied more than 30 years, and which most Muslims know little of. So I thought they might benefit from knowing what Mohammad (pbuh) emphatically confirmed! So, while feeding chickens and shepherding my family — waiting for rice and bananas to fruit — I began. I developed a routine followed by what seemed to be reasonable results, and soon finished with Abraham and approached the towering figure of Moses. After another ten essays or so, the work began

to have a life of its own. Each page leaned towards unforeseen consequences, and not until the twenty-second epistle on Moses, did I realize I was actually writing a book.

By then it was too late to turn back; especially after review of Al'Qur'an's numerous references to Pharaoh's confrontation with the Midianized Shepherd. I became like a detective who found significant clues that others had taken lightly, or a journalist with a story that needed telling. Thoughts of pleasing mentor, publisher, or public, vanished along with my apprehension. Nothing mattered more than the faithful collation of what I had discovered in the research pits! My good Christian wife became jealous — even suspicious of my work! The data I pooled from cyberspace so frightened the clerk who printed it out, she asked me not to associate her with the book. I reassured her with a smile and continued the dig with added confidence.

Students like me never graduate! We find it difficult to reconcile scholarship with its record of perjuries, malevolent misrepresentations, and the tangled trails of bias which impede our matriculation. And it may be that what we think we know represents no more than a few opened crates in an immense warehouse of sealed containers. So I do not present these musings as a conventional scholarly tract, or myself as an erudite academic, because I may well stand on speculative errors of my own bias and ignorance, or the prejudice of the cited precedents; or quite possibly even a substantial stratum of knowledge yet to be exhumed! Besides, I am just a reasonably well read middle-aged eccentric whose lack of ease with the common perspective may have driven me to extremes. But if so, I am not alone! What I present is a distillation of many such pupils, and it might be better to think of this as an 'Our Turn' on the editorial page of an outlawed journal edited by a Yankee maverick! Even so, I have earnestly striven to represent truth as best as I can determine it from the comforts of the canvass armchair on my veranda, or the cramped dank of my computer desk! And as I curl yellow whiskers streaked with grey and white, or pluck gilded kernels from my paddy field, I've come to value the *effort* of study more than the result — he chase more than the capture! And the placing of ink on paper is a key element in this assimilative sport.

Goethe sensibly declared that the initial task of science is to discover phenomenal archetypes: that is, to unveil the *pure forms and templates* from which all others evolve. *Only then* should the Philosophy of logic, imbued with Allah's morality, *begin* a rational synthesis of inspiration for humanity's profit and ethically practical implementation. This ideal requires a divinely oriented Government, whose intention is to *integrate* rather than *fragment* learning, so as to avoid concentrating the focus on mere functional components — which is the magician's ruse, one which has unfortunately become the essence of the present materialism. If we look only at the parts, we cannot see the whole that brings gestalt comprehension or the thorough analytical gnosis that leads to wise utility. When men link together a series of such observations, wisdom condenses like sweet dew on the leaves of their thoughts and drips into mental cisterns that they did not know existed, till the trickling stream of pooled reflection breaches the banks of their ken! The search for this reservoir is like the child touching and tasting the world, and is the instinctive mover of all investigations outside the realm of profitable commercial cause, which itself, bears the bias of greed. Therefore, true science is an intuitive autonomous search for Allah's footprints, and is consequently followed by responsible management of the knowledge gained — though many know it not for what it is.

Serendipity is the catalyst of many a great discovery. It is what appears to be a 'chance' event during the course of an often unrelated investigation or experience. The hunter, scientist, detective, and scholar, all share this 'love of the chase' on behalf of serendipity; because when this moment arrives, the thrill of discovery rivals or exceeds a lover's embrace! I had two such moments that prompted the theme of this book. One while researching the historical background of the Levant for a novel, and the other while ghosting the biography of a disaffected DEA agent. The latter is on hold and the novel is half-baked. I put them aside in order to write this book, because the urging of my own exhilaration is like a schoolboy's pride at discovering the alphabet's purpose: I must run and tell the world! No doubt I am not the first to perceive what you are about to read, but I may be among the 'few' of Ibn Khaldun's company, who perhaps *comprehend* the panorama sufficiently to attempt this scribble; and yet, I pray it is wisdom that somehow passes to the reader, insh'allah. But I must ask you not to proceed if your sensitivities are well tuned to the sanguine comforts of politically correct double-speak, or scholarly dissimulation; as I use a hefty dose of guileless sarcasm to drive

this sword to the marrow of bottom-line frankness! I have taken the gloves off for this eleventh hour round with Goliath's arrogance! After all, why should we be kind to the hounds of hell?[1] If you do not understand the allegory, perhaps you will benefit from this defence of pure monotheism, and discover the day in which we share the same ozone.

I have divided the volume into two sections, each followed by several complimentary illustrations and anecdotal commentaries which speak for themselves in the appendices. The first section involves facts and critique on pre-eminent religious persuasions as to their respective histories and parallels; misconceptions; misrepresentations; ridiculous postulates; alluring partialities; and dogmas that depart from any respectable genesis. I have paid special attention to misinformation, errors of translation, and prophecy regarding *the* Messiah of monotheism — so speciously attributed to *a* pagan Christos — as well as the gross perversion of Yeheoshua's ministry (commonly known as Jesus: i.e. Prophet Isa, pbuh). I further attempt to illustrate the relationship of pagan mythology to the Hebrew Kabala and other Gnostic influences that affected the early Christian ascendancy, and which appear to have given impetus to today's Freemasonic hegemony of politicos under Zionist auspice. In the second volume, I trace a rather grim progression of occult events covering the last four centuries, in order to demonstrate how the bias of monism's Trinitarian perspective has affected the present and with a particular focus on Islam. It is a hard pill to swallow, that is, if you are a Freemason or hapless sleeping believer riding the tide of traditional treachery towards Divine Law.

I like to think this is small plate of meaty polemic with a hot relish of reason, a savoury sauce of fact, with a few sweet cakes for desert. You may need a sharp knife and big spoon, or Chop-Stick dexterity, but it's okay to use your fingers — Allah really doesn't mind as long as they adjoin a clean right hand! Perhaps I have over-reached my culinary skill, but no man can know it all, and this is a particularly difficult dish to prepare. Still, some readers may be famished enough to appreciate an attempt to assemble material for which they lack access or time to digest in a world full of trivial pudding. As a

---

[1] "We drowned the People of Pharaoh: for they were all oppressors and wrong doers. For the worst of *beasts* in the sight of Allah are those who reject Him: they will not believe."

- Al'Qur'an VIII: 54-55

Muslim, I was pleased to learn it is my duty to admonish believers and defend Islam rather than make apology for sin and falsehood! I happen to like these particular responsibilities more than most biped sinners, so do not get too comfortable in your orthodox wardrobe or daily news perspective. I suggest you put on a wet suit because you'll definitely lose your common fare as I captain this cruise over deep waters of illusion. Question: Why does Omar Zaid write such things? Answers: 1} because I know and this knowledge makes me responsible; 2} because I love truth and passionately hate the hypocrisy of pious pretence; 3} because I am willing and have the time and momentum; 4} because I asked Allah to teach me the truth of the matter.

A critic helpfully suggested that I might be an angry American revert? I suppose I was fitfully angry once upon a trice and occasionally succumb to anger's benumbing influence even still. However, when looked upon soberly with an honest heart, anger is a beneficent and fierce moral guide — a teacher if you will! Anger is a paternal emotion, whose voice can instruct by admonishment and light the right hand path! Only when anger is erased from the soul's larder of permissible sentiment, does it turn to the madness of an unbridled rage or chronic ailment. On occasion, and in the right hand of Allah's patriarchs, the divine foment of its ultimate fury is spun and spent like a guided whirlwind. And when anger is married to wisdom, he is a companion angel of mercy. Only hypocrites ignore its warning or pretend they are above its providential tyranny! Only undisciplined fools surrender to its unbridled lust for a vengeance that belongs solely to Allah. Like pain, anger is a symptom that alerts us to the presence of an unknown malady or source of distress. It guards the healthy soul against evil, yet at the same time, it also guides the wicked to their doom. Its cause should be examined, and an appropriate balm applied to the wounded chamber of the heart whenever possible. Above all, anger should not be ignored or simply dismissed as a subhuman expression, for it is a God given instinct for the soul's survival.

When I realized I was angry with the world system and the impotency of religion to withstand the onslaught of unrighteous hordes on toll roads to Hades, I enquired as to why but received no satisfactory answers until I read Al'Qur'an by the leave of Allah. This did not change the world, but it changed me: allowing me to order the observations and experience of my

fifty-odd years with the accumulations of civilization's thousands, so that I could sit in peace and tap out this tome on mildewed keys while the cat sits on my lap and my toddler toddles books off the shelf (Josiah). Psychologists may call it catharsis but I call it the gift of knowledge and without my anger as a guide, I would never have found the Qur'an nor understood enough to weep as I read; permitting tears to mix with the sweet dew of its reflective inspiration. My anger has saved my soul's freedom, and it may well assist the reader in filling his or her own cistern, insh'allah! And as I am of the opinion that many sleep through life, it is difficult for me to trust men who do not get angry; for I have yet to see any of my nine children angry when asleep![2]

What you are about to read is not taught in school, church, mosque, synagogue, or large public forum for two very good reasons: one is that most people do not know or care about these matters, and it seems to me that these are the ambulatory narcolepts commonly called hoi polloi, cattle, or: 'the many' by Ibn Khaldun. The second is because some very important villains tend to discomfort the tutors like me who do know. I am a lettered man with some professional credentials and the bloodied experience of ten years as an ER physician, but I am no gentleman and I make no such charade! My early childhood was coarse, and my American East Coast upbringing is deeply fixed in a subconscious psyche; so I confront great lies and liars like a punch-drunk palooka from South Philly who finally learned to read well enough to get another job!

In this informal brief, I spare no one but the innocent and the seeker; I indict Muslim Authorities and Christian Pundits, Kabalist Schemers and Oriental Shamans, bruised Bluebloods and common apathetic mobs, of deliberate prevarication and collusion to misdirect the will of mankind from the Will of Allah. They have succeeded, but such success bears the cost of eternal woe.

---

[2] "The sleep of the soul is the forgetfulness of God." Prophet Isa recorded in the Gospel of Barnabas.

Prologue: Second Edition

Sir Francis Bacon called history a "shipwreck from which the only salvage is a few planks." Even keepers of journals are hard pressed to recall crucial details and professionals all know that human testimony often falls apart under astute cross-examination. It also seems—to this writer—that insufficient credit is given to ignorance while too much credibility is bestowed upon what we think we know. Another common error is to assume that *things unseen* and events beyond our ken do not exist, as if pre-history's theatre hosted trivial 'non-events'; for it is surely possible that unknown cultures lay buried beneath the rocks and waves of time's seasonal reckonings.[3]

Adding further insult to this muddle, scholars admit that *recorded* history is written by victorious rascals who dress skullduggery in odes to decency. As for religion: it is accepted among the truly learned that organized creeds are required to facilitate "civilized" progress, otherwise co-operative conformity would never lend itself to the disciplines that wealth-confiscators who re-write history require. The economics fostered by time-honored mythology favor the enforcement of these cooperative efforts by means of adjustable *fear factors* that invariably need resuscitation *vis-à-vis* what Ibn Khaldun called 'Myths of Origin'. It also seems our global tyrants repeatedly slaughter an excess majority, sparing enough slaves to feed them along with the fascisto gangs and legions of bureaucratic gnomes required to facilitate the practiced fleecing. Much like Stalin, Mao, the Church of Rome and Islam's Pretenders, our imperious elite foster sufficient lies and terror enough for a mere culling of the foolishly brave and antithetically sagacious. Nevertheless, and presently, a change is in the wind of this periodic and previously adjustable-small-scale genocide, as it seems a full two-thirds of the world's six-plus billion face therapeutic cleansing. To enable the desired slaughter, the NWO mob enhances its position via World Councils of wise guys with vested scholars in tow to which ecumenical priesthoods gather like so many fattened buzzards.

---

[3] "It is always dangerous to state emphatically that "there is no possibility" for something to have occurred in the past." *Archaeology and the Shasu Nomads*: Recent Excavations in the Jabal Hamrat Fidan, Jordan, Thomas E. Levy, Russell B. Adams, and Adolfo Muniz, eds. *Le-David Maskil*. Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 2004.

Chaldean and Egyptian priests were called Magi or Masters of Illusion; i.e., political doublespeak, spellbinding mesmerism and even genuine sorcery. Furthermore, and to endorse my position with an ancient pen, Strabo wrote in the first century BC:

> "The simple-minded cannot be managed without the *bug-bear* of mythical gods with thunderbolts; therefore *the founders of States* gave them sanction. This is the true nature and purpose of mythology!"

This wizened principle of governance presents cogent Monotheists with a dilemma that defies common notions of discourse. Rather than "how do we understand each other well enough to get along?' — as per the plea of dissipating Rodney King types and Jesuit multiculturalists — the apical questions of import should rather read: "*Which polity is subject to bug-bear theocracy*?" … and … "*Who are the Liars responsible?*" I'm audacious enough to answer the first query with: 'the un-repentant majority of our species'. As for the second, I suggest that one does indeed need to read history as written by the victors, because the answer's are made clear enough for those with discernment. Hence, the significant matter is the nature of this discernment, which is, as the truly learned know, the stuff of divine revelation.

The cited mythical regulation is unnecessary for those fortunate enough to accept the faith of Abraham with knowledge, and for others such as the Lakota or disciples of Lao Tse who've remained faithful to their prophets. The caveat being that this holds true only when patriarchal government is administered with justice. Unfortunately, this has not been the sustained example of Monotheism's pretentious partisans. Myth mongers have indeed usurped prophetic staves and continuously rule men of all creeds *vis-à-vis* traditional bugaboos and bogey hype. Occasionally augmenting their hold on the gauntlet with timely terror of auspicious moment, Granfalloons [4] of

---

[4] A group of people who outwardly choose or claim to have a shared identity or purpose, but whose mutual association is actually meaningless. Vonnegut cites: "the Communist Party, the Daughters of the American Revolution, the General Electric Company —and any nation, anytime, anywhere." A more general and oft-cited quote defines a granfalloon as "a proud and meaningless association of human beings." - Michael Billig, Henri Tajfel. (1973) "Social categorization and similarity in intergroup behavior", European Journal of Social Psychology, Volume 3, Issue 1, pages 27–52, January/March 1973 // See also: Pratkanis, Anthony R., and Elliot Aronson. Age of Propaganda. Rev. ed. New York: Owl Book, 1992. 214-223. // Devilly, Grant J. (2005) "Power Therapies and possible threats to the science of psychology and psychiatry", Australian and New Zealand Journal of Psychiatry, Vol. 39, No. 6, June 2005, pp. 437-445(9)

mischief mongering kill just enough bees to keep hives profitably serviced by thoroughly cowed and metaphysically gelded drones. But they are not alone in the game. Indeed, our bugaboos and bogies have ancient roots that present their influence within and without the circles of Granfallooney leadership. Most certainly they exist and I posit that the present world crisis is fruit enough of their mischief making councils as the Quran has made exquisitely clear:

> "Thus to those without Faith their own deeds seem pleasing. Thus we have placed leaders in every town, its wicked men, *to plot and burrow therein*, but they only plot against their own souls, and perceive it not."
>
> "On the Day He gathers them all together, He will say to the angels: "Was it you these people worshipped?" They will reply, "May You be exalted! You are our supporter against them! Really, they worshipped the jinn and most of them believed in them."
>
> "Yet they make the jinns equal with Allah, though Allah did create the jinns; and they falsely attribute unto Him sons and daughters."
>
> "When they meet with those who believe, they say, 'We too believe,' but when they are alone with their own (jinn) satans, they say, 'we are with you, we are only joking with Muslims.'"
>
> Al'Qur'an 6: 123-124 / 34: 40-41 / 6: 100 / 2:14

Therefore I ask the following: By whose counsel and leave were the Star and Crescent and Solar Cross of ancient Sumerian idolatry given esteem enough to represent Islam and Christianity respectively? And by whose ignorance and hand does the idolatry persist amongst peoples who consider themselves the so-called, 'faithful'?

As I sit in Northern Thailand on a brief holiday (Nov, 2010), I prepare to meet new challenges on this road of exposition. It has been three and a half years since Emeritus Prof. Osman Bakar read the manuscript for this book's first edition, after which he secured me a position as Research Fellow at ISTAC, KL, Malaysia. Since then I have had the privilege of completing five additional books totaling more than 2,000 pages, most of which deal with matters first introduced here in an archetypal, pan-historic fashion.

A little has been added to this second edition with respect to content as I amended a few statements according to knowledge gained. I inserted one

brief chapter (Trees & Roots) as well as a detailed index and historical charts showing pertinent events. While the index is new, the charts were initiated some five years ago but sat on a cyber-shelf all this while till I had time enough to dust them off. The chapter on Biblical Trees and Roots furthers research and thoughts that followed the first edition's publication in England.

I encourage you to pass this book on to Christians in particular, as it is a bold and guileless reaction to my discovery of the Trinitarian myth that bound my mind and soul for 54 years. I earnestly tried to thoroughly debunk its theological and scriptural basis and quite frankly I think Martin Luther would revert to Islam after reading this tome. If anyone deserves credit for such a claim, it is Allah swt, for He surely answered fervent prayers and has guided my search and pen while confirming my exiled steps.

If I have erred along the way, I beg His mercy yet again. Even so, I beg yours as well dear reader. The journey you are about to take will change you so completely that I charge you not to fault me as author nor scorn me as messenger. And, if you see any inaccuracy herein, be gracious enough to correct me charitably; but please make as certain of your steps as I have.

Omar Zaid, M.D.

(Thailand, Nov. 2010)

Chapter One: THE CHRISTIAN CHRYSALIS

One is hard pressed to find any trace of a genesis or continuum of Apostolic Doctrine for the Trinitarian view in either the Hebrew Torah or its attendant Prophetic literature. All OT references to God are absolutely Unitarian and readily describe our Creator as uniquely single without peer or equal. Only in the Talmud or Kabala do we find *suggestions* to the contrary, and these references are strictly non-prophetic interpolations or interpretations, written by the Hebrew Priesthood *after* the Babylonian Captivity of 6th century BC. The very first Hebrew to ascribe an equal to God is Paul, who clearly does so without any discernable precedent in Holy Writ.

He, or whoever wrote letters ascribed to him, alleges that this is a *mystery*, withheld from the greatest Patriarchs of antiquity — who were apparently less worthy than he — and then he lays claim to a divine office of *Apostle to the gentiles*; specifically for its long awaited revelation. But nowhere in scripture can we find any prophetic references indicating that believers should wait and watch for Paul's definitive explanation of the Divine Plan for man's redemption! These facts do not seem to disturb many doctors of divinity who admittedly accept both Paul and his dogma on faith in this man alone; although numerous rational recantations are recorded in the bloody wake of Pauline factionalists. It seems even to have been a mystery to Jesus (Isa) himself, who gives ample testimony to the contrary in the recorded gospels, and specifically in Rev 22:8, where he makes it clear he is but a man and fellow servant of St. John from the tribe of Judah![5] So … where did the writer of the Pauline epistles get his ideas? — From God or the *ascended* Jesus, who said he would *not return until the end* — or from an inflated image of a self-generated mission? That Paul was a zealot is known and that he was a 'Pharisee of Pharisees' he says himself.

---

[5] John was on the Isle of Patmos but his *spirit* was in heaven during this vision, an appropriate venue in which to meet Isa, as that is where he wa, and John also relates he was *taken* in the spirit. The speaker is identified as the *alpha* and *omega*, an appellation referring to Isa as the messenger of God's truth or Law (see Kittel's Hebrew Dictionary for the word *truth*), not as God Himself for Allah has no beginning nor end, but rather as representing Adam as the first prophet of truth and Isa as the last prophet of truth, both specifically sent to the primary prophetic polity, Israel! It's very plain. Even Paul calls him the second or last Adam.

The Pharisees had two sets of books like all good tax evaders: one for public examination and the other for private reckoning. It is the *private* ledger one needs to audit in order to find precedents for Paul's assertion. This book is the infamous Kabala. For those readers not familiar with it, I will but briefly mention that it is the *chief document* for the present global dissemination of occult sciences within the domains of all *syncretic* esoteric knowledge of magic! It is esoteric Judaism and is pre-eminently fundamental to Free-masonry, Theosophy, Anthroposophy, Satanism, and practically every New-Age Ideology; including various forms of witchcraft, sorcery, Wicca and Astrology. Therefore, if Paul was indeed a Pharisee of Pharisees, he was also an occult master; something Christians are slow to realize or comprehend! This is not without precedent in the history of Prophecy, for Moses himself was an adept from the Egyptian Temple of On, forty years prior to the onset of his Prophetic ministry. This Moses took four decades to prepare for his ministry while the pagan Initiation was washed out of him, Paul took three years. Why the rush?

That Paul had difficulty with the doctrines of Apostles who actually knew Jesus is manifest in the Book of Acts, so much so, that Barnabas left his company. Abraham's Covenant of Circumcision,[6] as expressed by the example of Jesus himself, became a major bone of contention and actually split the embryonic Church under Paul's tutelage! Paul became a 'law unto himself', ostensibly by the *divine leave* of an *unseen witness* he claims was the Risen "Christos"! Not one of his peers gave any confirmation that this *spirit guide* was in fact the prophet Isa (Jesus), though they readily admitted Paul was full of "the word" and blessed with "power"; working manifest signs and wonders. Now, when we consider that *Jesus Christ* was the 'common name' for many a heathen messiah, is it not reasonable to consider the *possibility* that some '*spirit'* bearing that name did indeed *guide* Paul to his drastically opposing views of the gospel of Isa, especially since Paul never knew the Prophet; considering also that Isa plainly stated *he would not return* until *after* many false messiahs and *teachers* would precede his second advent with *signs and wonders*?[7] For rational people of faith I would expect that this is a reasonable question.

---

[6] See Appendix for the words of Isa regarding this covenant

[7] Matt 24:24

I do not wish to belabour the reader with the morass of theological imputations that are mere speculative apologies for Paul's rather *singular* Christological perspective. Instead, I offer a few assessments from leading theologians regarding Paul's doctrine:

1) "Paul emphatically asserts that 'the gospel which was 'preached by me' is independent of any human source or agency, having come directly to him 'through a revelation of Jesus Christ.' His message was so thoroughly his own in fact, that he refers to it as simply 'my gospel'"

R. Longeneker, Zondervan Biblical Encyclopaedia, 1976

2) "... His view of the world is influenced by Hellenistic (Greek) cosmology, and his Christological expressions reflect the imagery of the descent and ascent of heavenly redeemers. Paul's belief that baptism accomplishes unity with Christ and that improper participation in communion causes sickness and death is reminiscent of ideas prevalent in the Hellenistic Cults ... fundamental is his acceptance of Jesus as Christ and Lord."

Harper's Biblical Dictionary

3) "The most disruptive influence faced by Paul came from other (Christian) missionaries visiting his congregation and persuading his converts to observe the Jewish Law (Torah). The issue here, as later, was circumcision the principle on which the new community was based is that faith in Christ implies freedom from the ordinances of Moses."

Oxford Dictionary of the Christian Church, 1997

Paul is portrayed as a *divisive* and confrontational man who single-handedly marshalled the first sectarian separation from those Apostles and Disciples who actually knew Isa and continued the traditions of Moses, as did Isa himself. Pauline doctrine also led to the greatest slaughter in early Christian history: when from the 4th and through the 8th centuries, Romanized Trinitarians essentially killed anyone who disagreed with them, after excommunication or censorship failed to stifle the voice of reason. These prototypical Catholics murdered more Christians than all previous Roman persecutions by Pagan Emperors.[8] An interesting fact is that 'outside' agitators' and Nazi Brown-Shirts — i.e. illiterate monks in hair-shirts[9] — often committed the atrocities against dissenting Christians when otherwise

[8] *Christianity & Paganism, 4th to 8th Centuries*, Ramsay Macmullen, Yale Univ. Press, 1997

[9] Ibid, by McLynn, 1992

not hacking peaceful pagans to death in order to appropriate real estate and funding for wine soaked monasteries and sacred sisters of the cloth!

Apparently the holy marauders roamed through the countryside with the tacit approval of Emperor and Bishop, and quite by *chance* silenced the most erudite Trinitarian opponents and cultured pagans in *random* acts of pious zeal! Were the victims disciples of Paul? No, they were predominantly Judaizing Hebrew disciples of Isa's Mosaic renewal, or previously-pagan Unitarian-gentile-disciples of Isa who were non-believers in his divinity. The tonsured murderers were essentially a Pauline body of god-man worshippers who had had enough of talk with authentic monotheist nonconformists; so much so, that after Alaric's barbarian hordes sacked the Roman Capital (410 AD) and loosed the last restraints of Rome's famous Law & Order on the Trinitarian ascendancy, they simply eliminated the opposition with the professional expertise of any civilized mob of thugs! They were, in essence, what the British call 'yobs'. [10]

Why would Isa wait until *after* his Ascension (earthly departure) to reveal this extremely complex Mystery of God *only to Paul*, rather than teach it plainly while he ministered to the Twelve? Or why did Isa not tell the Twelve that immediately after his departure, he would send from among their contemporaries, a greater apostle to explain everything he himself had left untaught? Why did Isa specifically say *he did not come to do away with the Mosaic Covenant* (Law),[11] and why does Paul *alone*, go to such extraordinary measures to apologize for his contradiction of Isa's very plain declaration? Was Paul with them on Pentecost when they each received a portion of prophetic inspiration as *witnessed by all* of Jerusalem? He was not! Yet he declares his portion, received privately, was greater! If Christians

---

[10] British; applied to a lout or hooligan; from earlier sense, boy; ultimately back-slang for *boy* • *Times:* I would not want anybody looking at me to think this man is a thick, stupid, illiterate yob. (1984). Hence the adjectives **yobby** (1955), **yobbish** (1972) • *Sunday Telegraph:* The loony Left should not be confused with that other Left which has been described as the Left of the yobbish tendency. (1984) – *The Oxford Dictionary of Slang,* John Ayto, 1998. Oxf. Univ. Press, NY.

[11] Matt 5: 17-18 'Think not that I am come to destroy the law, or the prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfil. For verily I say unto you, 'till heaven and earth pass away, one jot or tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled."

were to truly reflect upon these extremely rational queries, they would all become Muslims as were Adam, Isa, and Abraham!

To say that Paul set himself, or was set by an interpolator above the Twelve, as well as all prior prophets, is not an understatement, and is likely due to natural zeal and an extremely hardy spirit. It is widely recognized in all Christian circles that few people understand his theological perspective and yet most congregations accept, on blind faith, the cannon of 'his' peculiar gospel. Only the well-read layperson or theologian will understand what is stated in item #3 above, which is specifically why I am writing this monograph. Paul later went on to describe Isa as the *Cosmic Christos*,[12] a concept directly correlated with the Hindu World-Soul or *Brahma*, which is *the* theological anchor of *Christology* for several current Occult Doctrines such as Rudolph Steiner's Anthroposophical movement, or Madame Blavatsky's Theosophy and various other fellowships of Luciferian sympathy, such as the ashrams of Maitreyan Yogis and our Freemasonic overlords. I will press on to share comments on the Trinitarian Doctrine as generated by Paul's mysterious frame of reference, '*from the horse's mouth*' as brother Deedat (pbuh) liked to say:

> 4) "Trinity: a term denoting the specific Christian doctrine that God is a unity of three persons. The word itself does not occur in the Bible. It is generally acknowledged that the Church Father, Tertulian (AD 145-220), either coined the term or was the first to use it with reference to God. The explicit doctrine was thus formulated in the post-Biblical period … Attempts to trace the origins earlier than the New Testament, in Old Testament literature, cannot be supported by historical-critical scholarship, and these attempts must be understood as retrospective interpretations … in light of later theological developments. The formal doctrine as it was defined by the great church councils of the fourth and fifth centuries is not to be found in the NT." (Harper's Bible Dictionary)

This authoritative excerpt dates from the 19th century, updated in 1985, and exhibits the Trinitarian imaginative scale by clearly stating there is no OT Biblical precedent *and* that the *formal* doctrine is also not found in the NT. The *traces* of its supposed NT references are extrapolations taken mainly from Paul's letters. One famous extra-Pauline passage is from the gospel of John 1: 1, and refers to the term *logos*, which is a Platonic term used in the Greek Mystery Religions. However, this is now known to be *directly*

[12] Eph 3:9

plagiarized from the Hebrew scholar, Philo, who wrote in the first century BC. Even the *translation* of the plagiarized text is spuriously accomplished to favour the Trinitarian view, as there are two Greek words used: one for 'God the Creator' (which is HOTHEOS), and the other 'a god' (which is TONTHEOS) referring to Christ.[13] Translators have conveniently expressed both words as God the Creator (HOTHEOS). Hence they achieved the required precedent of equating Christ with God the Father. Even so, the lesser term 'a god' is definitively equivalent to all ancient pagan conceptions for the several Redemptors who were said to be sired by respective paternal divinities. But even this is not the true import of this use of 'little god', as I shall explain later.

We must return to Philo Judaeus (20 BC – 54 AD), for a brief moment. He was an Alexandrian Hebrew of ancient *priestly* stock, who made it his life's work to reconcile the Hebrew Theology with Greek Mythology and Plato's philosophy. It was he, Philo, who coined the phrase: "the first-begotten of God' in direct reference to the 'logos' being God's 'offspring by the virgin Wisdom'. This is taken from his book: *DE CONFUSIONE LINGUARUM* page 28, re-copied during the time of Isa, and which original predated the *copied* gospels by at least 200 years! This contemporary temporal relationship and word-for-word inclusion in the NT Canon cannot be ignored or apologized away! It is exceeding evidence of blasphemy rather than divine revelation! This singular fact also unveils the mythical Christian Trinity's 'smoking-gun', unless you wish to include Philo in the cadre of canonized Apostles!?

This irrefutable evidence presents us with collusion between the pious *latter* Church Fathers and their zealous scribes, who either believed the myth or were consciously working for Zeus, another pantheonic *Christos*! Philo had simply used the typical Semitic allegorical poetry, so common in his time, to illustrate *his* concept of Allah's revelatory process. He did this in order to explain Hebrew theology to Greek intellectuals. And feasibly, that is what John also attempted; but the later Church fathers utilized this metaphor to make Isa an incarnate god acceptable to non-intellectual pagan myth lovers, as a *conversion* tool for *power politics*! Instead of plainly teaching that the *gift* of wisdom was ultimately *manifest* as being *bestowed* by God *upon* the *final* Hebrew Prophet, they taught that Isa *was* God's wisdom Incarnate, and

---

13 Ahmed Deedat: *JESUS CHRIST IN ISLAM*, 1999, pages 56-57

thus co-equal with God as His Only Begotten[14] Son, the *first* and *sole incarnate son* divinely patented with infinite wisdom *because he was God*! May Allah have mercy, for I believe many did not know what they were doing.

To aid this formula for a unified polity, the NT verses of 1 John 1:5-7, referring to the Trinitarian blueprint, were also *spuriously added* but exposed by 19th century German Scholars and consequently, *removed* from the Revised Standard Edition of the Bible in 1902. Nevertheless, *under immense pressure from American Evangelicals*, they were restored in 1952 *without explanation*! The Editorial Interpolators of this *re-revised version* of RSV did admit however, that the King James Version had over 50,000 errors, many of which were *serious* in nature. For a broader expose' of their creative work, I refer you to Mr. Deedat, as well as to the Codex Sinaiticus which unequivocally demonstrates the metamorphic mythical process, and, as Al Qur'an elegantly states 'they know it not."

> 5) "Codex Sinaiticus was worked over by correctors long after it was first written, one can actually see this process of alteration for *doctrinal reasons* at work." [15]

This '*oldest'* copy of the complete Bible also lacks *any* of the now published NT references to Christ's Resurrection! It bears absolutely no mention of a 'Resurrected Body' of Christ, or of any of the later *additions* referring to his many apparitions before his ascension. Even the ascension itself is absent! But let us return to the horse's instruction:

> 6) "While NT writers say a great deal about God, Jesus, and the Spirit of each, no NT writer expounds on the relationship among the three in the detail that later Christian writers do. The earliest NT evidence … comes in 2 Cor 13 … it is possible that this formula derives from later liturgical usage and was added to the text as it was copied. The word 'holy' does not appear before 'spirit' in the earliest copied manuscripts for this passage. There are other NT passages where God, Jesus, and the Spirit, are referred to in the same passage, and it is important to avoid reading the Trinity into places where it does not occur … later Trinitarian perspectives diminish the important use of the spirit of human beings e.g. (1 Peter 3-4. 19)"
>
> Daniel N. Schowalter, Oxford Companion to the Bible, 1993

---

14 *Begotten* is also an *insertion* (interpolation) later removed from the Bible: Deedat, ibid.

15 *Secrets of Mount Sinai The Story of the World's Oldest Bible*, James Bently,1985

7) "… The word Trinity, first used in AD 180, is not found in Scripture. Tertulian taught that the divine Word [16] existed originally in the Father's mind, and first became a distinct person when the world was created.[17] The Holy Spirit's Personality was subsequent to that of the Word, and thus not strictly co-eternal with the Father. This view and that of Origen, echoed those of contemporary Platonists, who envisaged three eternal divine powers arranged in descending order of dignity.[18] In the 7th century, the doctrine of mutual indwelling of the three Persons of the Trinity, implicit in the works of Cappadocian Fathers and of Dionysius the Pseudo-Areopagite[19] was developed."

Oxford Dictionary of the Christian Church, 1997

The sad truth is that Christian Scholars know these *facts* but fail to teach them to the average Pastor, *especially those among third world nations.* Why? Let us read some thoughts from Church Fathers: the prime formulators of Trinitarian Dogma and Persecution during the 3rd to 5th centuries AD:

8) "Investigation of natural phenomena is superfluous and beyond the human mind, and the learning and study of these matters are impious and false."

Eusebius, c. 340 AD Church Historian

9) "Let us Christians prefer the simplicity of our faith which is stronger, to the demonstrations of human reason." St. Basil

10) "St. Augustine called the sum total of imported paganism among his congregation their 'mother', while what he himself taught was their 'father'. … He conceded they must be allowed some latitude in their manner of worship."

Ramsey MacMullen

11) 'Better *worship of the Saints* in the pagan manner than none at all.' St. Jerome

---

16 Logos: Greek metaphor for the Cosmic-Christ or sun-god messiah, first used in Hebrew literature by Philo

17 Essentially a Hindu view of the relation between Atman: the *mind* of creation, and Brahma: the *soul* of creation, as well as an esoteric doctrine relating to the Shi'ite conception of the Mahdi and ground for present day Perenialists.

18 This perspective is an archetypal expression of all Mid-Eastern and Mediterranean pagan Mystery Religion, and was transferred to Greek Philosophy as a complete body of thought. Its Mythraic rituals were actually legally bequeathed to Rome by King Attalus, the Pontifex Maximus of Pergamum in 60 BC. Pergamum, an ancient Phoenician center of human sacrifice, is called 'The Seat of Satan' in the Book of Revelation.

19 An Orthodox Christian Priest who expounded his theories from the seat of the Mystery Religions, the Areopagus of Athens, and was a known 'mystic' Platonist or Gnostic.

12) "The reason the Fathers of the church moved the Jan 6th celebration of Epiphany (Baptism of Isa) to Dec 25th was this: it was the custom of the pagans to celebrate on this same Dec 25th the birthday of their sun-gods, and they lit lights then to exalt the day, inviting Christians to these rites. When the Fathers of the Church saw Christians inclined to this custom, their strategy was to set the true Sunrise on this day, and this usage is maintained to the present day, along with the lighting of lights." Dionysius Bar-Salibi, Bishop of Amida, Syria, 12th Cent.

During the festive season of 2003, I took opportunity to preach on the origin of Christmas and the Hebrew names of both Yahweh (Elah or Allah) and Yahshua (Yeheoshua, Jesus/Isa), with respect to the true meanings of the adopted pagan appellations and their correlating feast days. After I finished the presentation, the pastor's daughter — also a Minister — took the podium and assured the *shocked* congregation that everything I had said was indeed true. A few days later, I was relieved of my authority as a Christian Teacher for the entire Kuching SIB Christian Community in Sarawak E. Malaysia; a position I had enjoyed for nigh on three years. No word was said about the veracity of my teaching. It seems my presentation was too impassioned for the kind-hearted congregation whose tradition commands them to be politely tolerant of lies and liars! Such is the power of myth! Still perplexed a year later, by the grace of Allah I read the Koran for the first time in my life and became a Muslim in the privacy of my living room. All bafflement vanished!

On reviewing the quotes from Nos. 9 - 12, one can appreciate an attitude of negative complicity among Church Fathers towards critical thought and a positive lean towards the pagan myths that support Christian paradigms. As another witness for this observation, I submit the following summaries from possibly the greatest historian of the 20th Century, Mr. Will Durant:

13) " ... it is clear that there are many contradictions between one gospel and another, many dubious statements of history, many suspicious resemblances to the legends told of pagan gods, many incidents apparently designed to prove the fulfilment of OT prophecy, many passages possibly aiming to establish a historical basis for some later doctrine or ritual of the church ... the conversations and speeches reported in the gospels were subject to the frailties of illiterate memories, and the errors or emendations of copyists." [20]

[20] *THE STORY OF CIVILIZATION Part III,* Will Durant, Simon & Schuster, 1944.

14) "Christianity did not destroy paganism, it adopted it. The Greek mind, dying, came to a transmigrated life in the theology and liturgy of the church … the Greek Mysteries passed down into the impressive mystery of the Mass. Other pagan cultures contributed to the syncretic result. From Egypt came the ideas of a divine trinity, the Last Judgment, and personal reward and punishment, the adoration of Mother and Child, monasticism, and the mystic philosophy that made Neo-Platonism and Gnosticism, obscuring the true Christian creed. From Phrygia came the worship of the Great Mother; from Syria the resurrection of Adonis; from Thrace the cult of Dionysus, the dying and saving god. From Persia Millenarianism and dualism of Darkness and Light in the fourth gospel. The Mythraic ritual so closely resembled the Eucharistic sacrifice of the Mass, that Christian fathers charged the Devil with inventing these similarities. Christianity was the last great creation of the ancient pagan world." [21]

The evidence for pagan contributions to Christian Theology and custom is, therefore, overwhelmingly clear and even acknowledged by many a Christian cleric and scholar. Why then, do they persist in preaching the accretion of myths so thoroughly digested and transformed to the present creed? The single plausible explanation is the conscious application of myth as a tool for pacific social conformity towards manageable norms; with the end purpose of malleable direction by puppet masters of illusion. This primordial sociologic principle of civilized politics is firmly grounded by the reality of Myth's persuasive mesmerizing energy: myths readily achieve a penultimate metaphysical ascendancy within group frameworks of worldview as a substitute for moral truth: in other words, they more readily get the job done than does the personal accountability of thoughtful contemplation, which requires serious cogitation — myth works — always has, and will continue its enchantment until Judgment Day!

But there are other compelling reasons. Men are slow to admit error, especially those in governmental bodies, ecclesiastic or civil, Christian or otherwise. Bipedal fugitives from sound reason, also care to take the least path of resistance to prosperity and readily substitute ritual and tradition for personal responsibility in their relations with God and, most especially, with each other; whereby the conformity of a culture's tolerance for *acceptable* competing myths is 'good for business' and becomes the norm. It is also convenient to have a mediating entity (scapegoat) available to atone for one's repeated disobedience to principles of divine justice and, in addition,

---

[21] Ibid. pp. 557 & 595; Before writing this history, Mr. Durant was a Divinity Student and lecturer in the ancient classics, and had also written a superb History of Philosophy.

shift blame for iniquitous proclivities to Satan or Adam, and subsequently to women as generally subordinate proxies for moral meddling; all as a cloak for both the scurrilous ideations regarding our relationship with God Almighty, and the mischief-mongering of wicked leadership; it's a perfectly natural symbiosis that unfortunately has an eternally bad end.

There is another fundamental realm of religious persuasion and it is this powerful influence that is single-handedly responsible for the inordinately rapid rise of Christianity to pre-eminence in the overwhelmingly pagan society of the crumbling Roman Empire! We must not ignore the effects of miracles and prophetic utterance upon superstitious souls. The story of a god-man dying and being resurrected for mankind's salvation was nothing new to those who had heard of the Nazarene. Such god-men fables were a 'dime-a-dozen' in the apostolic age, but miracles were dear! They were services available primarily at local shrines, and every divine favour had a customary price (sacrifice) attached to its dispensation under priestly aegis. However, whatever divine gifts the *Hebrew* disciples of Isa possessed, they dispensed freely. This *generous, quid-pro-quo* paranormal dispensation was novel to Jews and Pagans of the Levantine-Mediterranean world while miracles themselves were not![22]

There is another significant disparity between the generation that knew Isa and that which followed his era. This becomes apparent when one reads the many chronicles of signs and wonders attributed to Church Fathers, their ascetic proselytizers or pole-sitting desert-vulture mimics. The difference is twofold. *Firstly and foremost being that the initial generation of Apostles and their thousands of reformed converts were all Practising Jews who had not abandoned the Law of Moses*.[23] This is made clear by the following excerpt from the NT Book of Acts 21:21:

---

[22] *Israel and the Prophesies of the Holy Qur'an*; AL Akbar, 1963 – latest edition 1981, Marican & Sons Sdn Bhd. KL & Singapore: For a more complete discussion of miracles and their relation to PROPHECY see *Christianity & Paganism by* Ramsey MacMullen, 1997

[23] "Until 70AD, Judeo-Christians (Followers of The Way) represents the majority of the Church … Paul remained an isolated case and was considered an enemy. James, the brother of Jesus, represents the Judeo-Christian camp, which deliberately clung to Judaism as opposed to Pauline Christianity. James's successor was Simeon, son of Cleopas, cousin to the Lord. To them must be attributed the earliest writings which express the views of the Lord (all of

14) "You see brother, how many thousands of believers there are among the Jews, all of them zealous upholders of the law. *They have been told that you teach all Jews who live among the heathen to turn away from Moses, that you tell them not to circumcise their children nor observe the old customs* … They will be sure to hear that you have come. So do what we tell you. We have four men here who are under a vow. Join them, undergo the rites of purification with them, and pay their expenses … *Then everybody will understand that there is no truth in the stories told about you, but that you yourself observe the law."* [24]

This admonishment and advice is given by the Jerusalem apostles to Paul on his last visit. Paul did as requested, including the shaving of his head as do Muslims on Haj. Even so, he was recognized at the Temple and such a furore arose that he was arrested and eventually taken back to Rome for trial and subsequent execution; another ten year saga.

The passage quoted above raises serious problems for Trinitarian patriots, but only if their thought process is consequential. For the latter reason, the text is almost never discussed in Christian congregations or conferences. Either Paul was a hypocrite or the letters (we have only transcribed copies) ascribed to him, are forgeries filled with convenient emendations from pious Trinitarians who were Semitically-challenged copyists! Or perhaps the Apostles colluded with him to disguise their own hypocrisy for the sake of peaceful co-existence with Hebrew community leaders; which indicates they were all hypocritical law-biding citizens! There is little ground outside of politically correct apologetic gymnastics to reconcile *this passage* with the theology expressed in his epistles. Being 'all things to all men', as he wrote, makes him a bit of a doctrinal chameleon in light of this significant contradiction; even so, I doubt he'd have stood for what followed in his wake as the Cult of Rome!

Returning to the phenomena of miracles: it is also evident that every divinely gifted apostles of Isa was, like him, a practising Jew who dispensed these wonders without charge under direct auspices of the Mosaic and

---

which have been excluded from the Gospel) … Everywhere, this Judeo-Christian community developed before the Pauline mission, and became his adversaries."

A New Representation of the Origins of Chistianity, Cardinal Danielou, 1967

[24] According to Publius Aristides Theodorus, (117-187) Greek Rhetorician and Christian historian, '"worship of the early Christians was more purely monotheistic even than that of the Jews."' (See Durant's History, vol III: 'Caesar & Christ')

Abrahamic[25] Covenants! Herein is the spiritual law for the legitimately divine dispensation of the gift(s) of miracles: Isa was a Hebrew submitted to Abraham via Moses, as were his disciples: thus did they all keep the Law of ritual Worship which, as example, included bowing the head to the ground as did Moses, Isa,[26] and Mohammad (pbut). From the excerpt of Acts above, it seems apparent that Paul's submission to Abraham's Faith was not clear to the Apostles, or to their Jerusalem disciples, *or* to the Hebrew population in general. This is not a light consideration but it is, unfortunately and traditionally, simply ignored by today's Jews and Christians.

Miracles are not a testimony or proof of Revelatory truth. To the contrary, they are adjuncts designed to get our attention and test our ability to discern right from wrong. If this were not so, then the following admonishment of Isa is meaningless:

> "Many will say to me in that day, 'have we not prophesied and cast out many devils, and in thy name done many wonderful works?' whereupon I will say 'depart from me, thou workers of iniquity!'" (Matt 7: 22)

This prophecy is not readily discussed by Christians as it is an alarming statement of a fact they prefer to ignore, for when Isa made this statement, there were no Christians*!* The Primitive Church was called *'Followers of The Way'*, as were the disciples of Lao Tse in China 500 years previously. Every faithful monotheist disciple of truth[27] who performed miracles was practicing the Law of Moses as given in evidence above, and Paul's religious allegiance was obviously in great suspense because of this fact! The answer to this puzzle remains with Allah! As for me, I prefer to err on the side of Isa, Joshua, Moses, Ibrahim, and Mohammad (pbut).

---

[25] The Covenant of Circumcision is recorded as an '*Everlasting* Covenant' which gives further OT evidence against the Pauline assertion to the contrary! See Genesis 17: 13. The text further states that any uncircumcised man shall be cut off from Allah's people for having broken the *everlasting* covenant. This cannot possibly be reconciled with Pauline doctrine.

[26] See Exodus 33: 8-13 & Mark 14: 35 there are also many references of this most reverent and submissive posture in the Old Testaments, and it was also the practice of every high priest who entered the Holy of Holies.

[27] The Hebrew word for *Truth* is translated in the Greek as: *Alpha & Omega*

Secondly: these practising Hebrew disciples of Isa had no political agenda! However, this was not the case for their immediate antagonists, those unrepentant Scribes, Pharisees, and Priests who also were performing miracles as exorcists! (Matt 12: 27, Luke 11: 19). Nor is it the case for the Church Fathers who later ascended the throne of "apostolic doctrine" with pagan interpolations! Both of these parties had clear political agendas designed to concentrate earthly power and dominion — and still do.

Why did the Judaic Apostles of Isa have no political aspirations? Did they not have thousands of disciples, many of whom were influential citizens? Surely they did! There is only one answer: they knew something the other two groups refused to acknowledge — that Isa, as he repeatedly said, was simply not the Messiah[28] prophesied by Moses who would be like unto Moses and *chastise*, not merely *admonish* the 'world' for its sin, by raising a polity that actualized the Monotheist Kingdom of Allah in agreement with Isa, Moses, and Abraham: *by enjoining what is good and forbidding what is evil vis-à-vis* righteous government *imbued with a power endorsed by its polity's unanimous submission to Divine Law*! Only Mohammad accomplished this (pbuh), and even then, the prophet's resorting to force was *reluctant, defensive*, and filled with a *mercy* so lacking in the generations that followed his example. These Judaic disciples of Isa dwelt in peace, followed the Law of Moses, submitted to the authorities, *and awaited the Messiah*.[29]

From sketchy accounts of the first two centuries AD, it was not Isa they waited for, nor was there yet any talk of a Zoroastrian Millennial Reign or

---

[28] Isa is however, the promised Judaic Messiah or righteous teacher assigned to admonish the last generation of Jews and accept the repentance of those Jews who recognize him on his second advent. All Muslims believe in his return and role as Messiah, as he will also personally execute Al'Dajjhl, the Anti-Christ, after his ascendance to the world throne.

[29] See *Muhammad In The Bible*, Prof. 'Abdu 'L-Ahad Dawud, a former Uniate Bishop from Persia, for a complete scholarly dissertation of OT and NT scriptures indicating the Ministry of Muhammad, as based on early Aramaic & Persian translations of the Bible that have survived! Pub. by BINA in Sarawak, E. Malaysia. Also, note that the *Gospel of Barnabas* makes it abundantly clear that Isa plainly spoke of Mohammad's coming to his disciples. In addition, it is sobering to also note that the second advent of prophet Isa is a separate event from the singular advent of Mohammad as world Messiah and final prophet. The return of Isa is an impending sign of the Last Day, and has nothing whatever to do with salvation, and everything to do with final Judgment and end of this Age.

Raptured escape.[30] It also appears that Isa distanced himself from that exalted office in the extant NT, while in the Gospel of Barnabas he flatly denies it! His entire gospel was not about himself or even salvation, but rather about 'The Kingdom of God'. Like John the Baptist, he was a forerunner announcing that it 'was at hand', that men should prepare, and that '*his* kingdom was not of this world'. The Gospel of Barnabas[31] is by far the cleanest reference and account of his sayings, and *totally* counters the Hellenic influence readily observed throughout all other texts. It is without incongruous conflicts or the grave *mysteries* Trinitarians find irresistible. Like Al'Qur'an, it is simple and straightforward! This gospel was condemned by name during the Council of Nice in the fourth century AD; the very same Council that firmly established the Trinitarian Creed and inaugurated the bloody persecution of dissenting brethren. Yet anyone who reads it cannot but be affected and filled with an *awesome* fear of Allah's providential work, and a most *profound and sobering reverence* for Isa (pbuh).[32]

But I have digressed. When Hellenist disciples of Isa/Paul, distanced themselves from Jewry, ***they created a vacuum of religious ritual.*** This must not be underestimated in the mind of any who attempt to assay this crucial period in Monotheist History! Ritual is a time honoured sociologic phenomenon that bears the principle of spiritual discipline, no matter the belief. Isa himself established *no new ritual* that was not Mosaic in essence;[33] therefore, Hellenist Christians had a problem! The vacuum had to be filled, but since none were of the Prophetic office, and as anti-Semitic sympathies were rampant, creative solutions were therefore required to fill this void — essentially *outside the auspices of Abraham's Covenant*! This was a grave social problem, for when they abandoned the Hebrew Festivals *they*

---

30 The reason for the lack of any anticipation of an impending *Rapture*, is that the doctrine was clearly reserved for *after* the Advent of Mohammad as another sign of the End Time. This harmonizes with a Hadith which speaks of a 'fragrant mist' that removes the faithful from earth, just prior to the Sun's Rise in the West.

31 ISBN 983-9384-13-9 Pub by Saba Islamic Media Sdn. Bhd. KL, Malaysia

32 Over 300 Gospels and attendant writings, many by the Judaic Disciples in Aramaic and Hebrew, were either destroyed or quietly sequestered in deep vaults by Pauline Trinitarians, who left the Church with their rather unique version of the New Testament.

33 There is a significant and popular movement among Jewish Converts to Christianity who adhere to the ancient Hebrew festivals as did the Primitive Church.

had none to replace them but the Pagan! Essentially, they cut off their nose to spite their face because of anti-Semitism and the Pauline rift with the family of Isa.[34] Subsequently, they grafted aquiline contours of Athena, Zeus, Jupiter, Isis, Osiris, and Juno, to the sun-god façade of a new ritualized countenance; thereby constructing socially acceptable metaphysical stockades for the Trinitarianized, formerly pagan, sheep. This is not an exaggeration, it literally happened and was unavoidable, because idolaters require idols, or at the very least, icons!

Statues of Juno[35] and Jupiter were simply renamed 'Mary and Jesus' or 'Jehovah and Mary'; statues of Isis and Horus were renamed 'Madonna & Child"; and roadside sanctuaries or shrines for travellers were rededicated to local Christian Saints by the thousands, so that weary travellers might comfortably implore *them* for intercession rather than obsolete gods. Political expediency opened wide the door for many a blasphemous practice or claim, *and all was appropriately 'apologized' for by Church Fathers* as seen above. It was anti-Semitic social pressures brought on by the Pauline schism; the ease offered by accretions of ritual pagan tradition to accommodate new converts; and suspect signs and wonders in the absence of the pure Monotheist Festive auspices, which then took a heavy toll on truth! And thus it is today, that children are more concerned about Santa Claus while singing Silent Night under the candle lit gilded evergreen of Queen Semiramis[36] than the God of our Prophetic benefactors (pbut). Add to this devout melee a tincture of shamanic magic and oracle, and you have 'Designer' garments for a pagan *pious-vogue*; quite suitable for the wardrobes of all clients of myth. Like India, Rome was indeed the time-honoured 'Paris' of spiritual fashion! Any garment was acceptable, as long as it paid homage to the tri-partheid-god and tithes to Pontifex-Maximus — but woe betide any who questioned the spiritual chastity of such vestments!

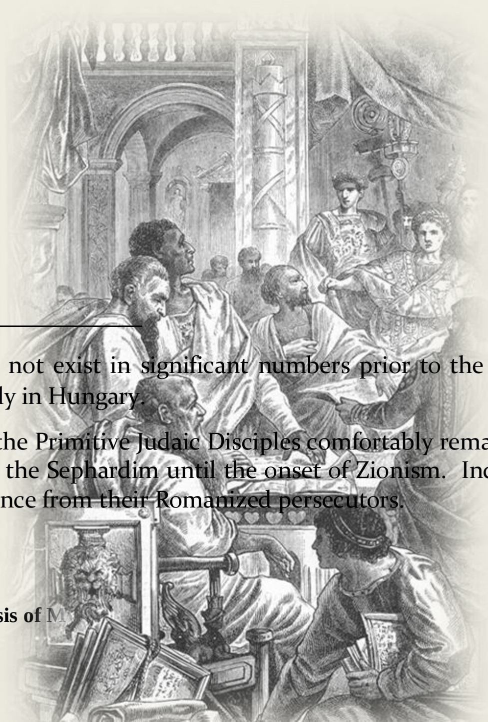
I pray this pithy abridgement engenders an appreciation for the natural

[34] The leaders of the Jerusalem and Levantine/Middle Eastern Primitive Churches were all under the auspices of James, his brother, succeeded by a nephew, etc, for the next hundred odd years.

[35] The Roman Mother goddess

[36] Ancient Mesopotamian Queen of Babil, wife of Nimrud, discussed in later chapters

progression of mythology's metamorphosis within the Christian example at a decisively significant nodal point in civilization's chronology. This is not opinion that I have related, but the facts of what actually took place! This Chrysalis of transformation had yet to complete its development to the 'Catholic Structure', which occurred only *after* Islam rescued the newly evolved Type AB Europeans[37] from the Dark Age of baptized Barbarians, and effectively halted the spread of Paulianity to the rest of the world.[38] The 9th-10th century pseudo-Renaissance of Western dignity — essentially Catholicism — elevated myth mongers to seats on Inquisitional Boards of inquiry and scholastic censure, who endorsed the import of Ethiopian Dragon's blood as a panacea; stake impalement for women with warty noses; and life-imprisonment for brilliant seers like Sir Roger Bacon, or censure and excommunication for star gazers like Galileo. And most decent folk are thinly aware of the futile Protestant Reformation's effort to restore what was never there to begin with: faith in One God. This latter 'near restoration' of *Christian* sanity did preserve both Trinity and Mythraic ritual; and exacted carnage enough for German Princes to require all Christian males to practice polygamy for at least five decades in order to refill their pews with bleating subjects. On this I have three comments: At least they got polygyny temporally adjusted to Mosaic Law; but how does one reform something that is corrupt at its root? You can only correct a lie by telling the truth; something that was certainly an anathema to the Council of Nicea depicted below.



[37] Type AB blood did not exist in significant numbers prior to the 11th Century AD. Prior *traces* are found only in Hungary.

[38] Many remnants of the Primitive Judaic Disciples comfortably remained in the Middle East under Islam, as did the Sephardim until the onset of Zionism. Indeed, they were grateful for Muslim deliverance from their Romanized persecutors.

Chapter Two: THE SACRIFICE OF REASONING

Prophets have spoken and *written* accounts of their revelations, but no *original* transcript or manuscript remains for scrutiny bearing an *authentic* signature, save that of Islam's Prophet and *perhaps* the Gospel of Barnabas. Thanks to diligent discipleship and Divine protection, Al'Qur'an was perfectly collated within 20 years of his death and has remained unaltered! All other extant monotheist texts are copies made by scribes, priests, or 'wanna-be' prophets — and many contain plagiarisms, significant errors, departures from established truth, interpolation, and even contradiction of what *can* be gleaned of original doctrines! For example, a minor passage of major consequence is Jeremiah 7: 21-24, of the Old Testament:

> "... for I spoke not unto your fathers, nor commanded them concerning burnt-offerings and sacrifices, in the day that I brought them out of the land of Egypt, but I commanded them ... walk in the way that I command you."

Here, the Prophet proclaims that Moses *gave no ordinances* regarding the exasperating minutiae of sacrificial ritual and the text also confirms the contextual utilization of the word 'way' in regards to obedient discipleship! This is an absolute negation of substantial passages in the Old Testament which presage the New Testament's explanation for the immolation of Isa (pbuh). However, if one compares the Christian myth with Hindu and Mesopotamian precedents, there are *no contradictions* in the fundamental doctrines of blood sacrifice, including the troublesome formulae. The greater portion of these tales relate immaculate conceptions of god-men, virgin births, divine paternity, Christmas birthdays, Easter resurrections, post-mortem apparitions, descents to Hell, ascensions, and indwelling holy-spirits! Furthermore, it is significant that Christians devotedly refer to the unsanctioned sacrificial ordinances of *Jeremiah's censure*, as *the* prophetic *prototypes* for the central dogma of a god-man sacrifice! So many of the curious pagan stories lead to messianic immolation and Easterly resurrection as exclusive vehicles for temporal and eternal atonement, it is like reruns of a favourite TV Serial. And all promise salvation from divine wrath, or at least delivery of a decent meal!

What and who is one to believe? Should we cast our lot with the priests and scribes who apparently doctored the texts well after the Babylonian Captivity?[39]

Buddha repeatedly admonished contemporary prelates as pretentious opportunists and teachers of fable, and Isa castigated, with great vehemence, their Judaic facsimiles. These latter doctors of divinity were *the* scriptural guardians who removed over 3,000 direct references to the name of Yahveh from their Book? This same lot of Divines also *lost* the *Book of Abraham,* misplaced the *Ark of the Covenant* along with the *original* Mosaic monoliths, as well as the *Little Book* of Elijah (of which Barnabas relates they still feared whenever Isa referred to it)! What else did they *lose* (or hide) of value? What could be more valuable to Monotheism's posterity than the *Book of Abraham* or the two monoliths of Moses? On the contrary: The Egyptian and Tibetan Books of the Dead, their sister the Kabala, Hammurabi's Codex, Xerxes's Monoliths, Sumer's clay library, Homer, and the profoundly beautiful works of Lao Tse and Confucius have all survived relatively intact! So we should ask: Why not the greatest archaic relics of Monotheist Revelation?

And what might these rabbis have *inserted* or *changed* when the ***unidentified Book of Law***[40] was conveniently *rediscovered* ***in their own Temple*** during the reign of King Josiah — or when the Hellenically charged Septuagint[41] translation of the now suspect Old Testament was finally pieced together in a mere 72 days in 300 BCE (along with its incredibly faulty grammar) — more than one thousand years after Moses? Isa is also known

---

39 The Oxford Dictionary of Christianity dates this text to the 6th-7th Century BCE and identifies it with a BOOK OF LAW conveniently found during Josiah's reign. The period represents the height of Israel's heathen apostasy!

40 To my knowledge there is no OT Text identified as the *Book of Law*. Furthermore, the fact that the Torah was re-written in several different version after the death of Solomon, is conclusively demonstrated by the Harvard trained Biblical Scholar, Richard Friedman, in *Who Wrote the Bible* (Harper and Row, 1989). The *Gospel of Barnabas* also relates that a Levitical Disciple of Jesus admitted reading a text in the House of the High Priest, in which Ishmael was named as the Child of Abraham's sacrifice, along with references to the Kaba and the annual Pilgrimage of Abraham to Mecca, which he kept with Ishmael and Isaac *after* the Kaba's restoration.

41 *HERITAGE & HELLENISM* – The Reinvention of Jewish Tradition, Eric S Gruen, University of California Press, 1998

to have quoted several OT books for which there are no references, and not one of the surviving Massoretic Texts (all copies) of the Hebrew Torah agree from copy to copy! Where are the missing books or their impeccably holy copies, and if we have copies of what is *supposed* to be genuine, why do we not know what happened to the authentic documents? What happened? Are the Jews *really* so careless? — Though it appears they were a bit slipshod with the sacred texts, they were inordinately scrupulous stewards of their own *traditional records*! How then, can students of legitimacy, place trust in such a priest-hood?

As for the Christian Canon:

- not one of its oldest Copies dates beyond the 3rd to 4th centuries A.D., and even these contradict each other as well as all later copies
- it is thought by the best scholars that the synoptic Gospels were all *taken* from the *Book of Isa's Sayings*, which also has been lost!
- it is acknowledged that over 300 extant original Gospels—many of which were in Aramaic & Hebrew—were destroyed, ignored, or purposely suppressed after Trinitarian Doctrine was officially adopted during the same period in which the oldest manuscripts were inscribed!
- To make matters worse, these canonized Gospels have Isa quoting OT scriptures from the same *faulty grammar* of the Septuagint, *word for word*, when it is known the man spoke Aramaic and studied the Massoretic Texts kept in Jerusalem which were in Hebrew!

As for Paul's work: the oldest *copies* date from 200 A.D., and he also quoted the inaccurate Septuagint *word for word* fifty per cent of the time, but departed with his own OT interpolations for the other half and for which there exist *no references*! Please note the following scholarly declaration:

> 15) "It is not too much to say that in its literary form and expression, *the New Testament would have been a widely different book* had it been written by authors who knew the Old Testament only in the original, or who new it in a Greek version, other than the Septuagint." [42]

The difference inferred is a matter of the greatest import, and yet Trinitarian exponents say this highly suspect Canon was *divinely inspired*! Well then, does Holy Spirit not know the original language well enough to dictate it to

[42] E.M.Blaiklock, Zondervan Encyclopedia of The Bible, 1976

his chosen NT Mediums? Unfortunately, *this extremely fault ridden Septuagint became the chief reference of Old Testament Scripture for the next 2,300 years!* Now — for the sake of consequent scrutiny, would it not stand to reason that were Isa God, as is claimed by the Pauline faction, would He not have quoted the *original* rather than be moved to assuage the grammatical ignorance of the very scribes and Pharisees he rebuked, in order to preserve unblemished Truth for disciples and thus, provide accurate references for his own Words? Would the 'spotless lamb' not offer un-blemished testimony?

Another matter of matchless solemnity is that *Jesus* was/is *not his name*! His Hebrew name was Yahshua or *Yeheoshua,*[43] which literally translates '*Yahveh Saves* or *Yahveh is Salvation*', as opposed to 'Jesus saves'. *Jesus* was a common Greek appellation for many Middle Eastern pagan messiahs, and is a word which means *hero* or *saviour*; while *Christ* or *Christos,* is the Greek word for '*the anointed'.* The magnanimously tolerant Greeks commonly referred to Hercules and the many foreign god-men messiahs as 'Jesus Christos' (anointed hero); furthermore, *christos* was also commonly used as a vernacular term for 'good'. This is not news to Biblical scholars or well read laymen like me, but it is a shocking revelation to commonly-pewed worshippers, and yet of considerable insignificance to most practising prelates!

It is of the utmost import to realize the term 'Jesus' was directly utilized as a title for pagan gods and goddesses; e.g.:

- Issa/Issi from India, Isis/Isu from Egypt,
- Ieso-Iaso-Zeus-Iasus-Iasion-Iasius from Greece.
- *Chrestos* or *Chrestus* was the actual Greek name of Osiris, the sun-god of Egypt!
- *Christos* was also the title of Zeus, principal god of the Greek pantheon![44]
- If this is not enough to impress the uninformed novice, it is also a fact there was no 'J' in the English alphabet until 400 years ago!

---

[43] Greek Concordance #2424, Hebrew #3091, McDonald, 1967:7:970

[44] Koster, Meyer, et al, 1983

If you reflect on these particulars, you will have an insight as to how myth or 'tradition' develops from the *very first generation* following its long forgotten sparkling pearl of genesis; and you will also realize what poor stewards Trinitarian Doctors have been; not unlike their Hebrew forerunners!

As for continuity of doctrine in the books handed to the Christian faithful, one need only compare Paul to the doctrines of Isa as presented in the four Gospels, in order to realize that the current majority of cross-bearers would be better named *Paulians*. Paul was neither Isa's disciple nor intimate, and he never met Isa while the prophet walked the earth, but he did have a *supernatural* encounter with a *spirit claiming* to be *Christos*. And, by the way, his Greek was abominable! Even his summit meeting with the Christos *contradicts* a prophecy of Isa that he himself *would not return to earth* until the *End*![45] And Isa is further quoted to have admonished his disciples *not to believe anyone who claims otherwise*! So … what *is* the truth of the matter? Allah knows! Frankly, we do not! So it is wise to temper our response with the time-honoured knowledge of man's failure to preserve unleavened facts with mental sobriety. We should also concede the *inflationary* value of biased scholars, zealous dons of rhetoric, and the unquestioned pastoral chicanery known throughout recorded history; as well as the basic academic poverty[46] of *every* nation under the sun.

It is also sensible to bear in mind that men prefer signs, wonders, and miracles, to the arduous task of logical judgment. In this sense we are children, awed and swayed by the wonder of *things unseen* but *believed* because mamma or papa says so! This may be why the Pope bears a title meaning *father*; which also displays the peculiar Trinitarian penchant for contradictions and overt acts of disobedience. I state this, because Yahshua commanded his disciples to 'call no man *father*', saying that YHWH is their only Father, or better said, *Originator,* in Matt 23:9. He did so after charging them to call no man *Rabbi*, *Lord*, or *Master*, saying that only *Messiah* is

45 Mark 13:5-6, 13:21, Lk 21:8, Acts 1:11 - Also as allegedly stated by two angels at his recorded ascension.

46 e.g. Most Medieval Monks didn't know the New Testament existed!

Master[47] — and it seems he was not referring to himself! Did he not know? Afterwards, he emphatically reminded them they were all brothers, equal before God and each other as to judgment and justice, as did Mohammad; then he typically castigated the Scribes and Pharisees, reminding them of their eternal hotbed!

But even signs and wonders are insufficient motivators to preserve and establish constancy in faith or obedience to Buddha's Eightfold Path, the Law of Moses, the Way of Lao Tse, the Virtue of Confucius, the admonitions and two great commandments of *Yeheoshua*, or the Shari'ah of Islam (pbut). This is illustrated by the overwhelming rejection of Isa's warning of Allah's impending judgment on Israel, and his directives to re-establish the purity of Abraham's Covenant — vis-á-vis the administration of justice in the land by simply worshipping (obeying) Is'ana,[48] Yahweh, Allah (el'Yah), The God of Abraham, the Creator — or call Him any of His great names, but identify Him as God by being his obedient servant! In the barefaced proof of his multitudinous signs and wonders, the Hebrews rejected his corrections because they desired an earthly King with Imperial ambition, like all other civilized piratical communes submitted to similar Myths since the dawn of lies — just as Muawiyah[49] did after the murder of Islam's rightly guided Imams.

Myth-lovers the world over, are readily herded into psychic sheep pens by *any person* who gives evidence of the paranormal, as long as the compassionate magician doesn't offend sensibilities towards the common bias! A few head-spinning additions are always welcome to larders of legend, but one must not touch the holy stones of time-honoured fable! Miracles rather than examination, through careful study and assessment, guide the ever so self-empathetic heart to submit to the silliest phenomena! This mass hysteria is very ancient and we may read vivid accounts of similar Rock Festivals and assorted religious rallies, from primeval pagan realms to today's Universities and other troughs for spiritually parched hominids —

---

47 Further discussions in the following chapter on Arabia's Burden; especially see the footnote on Psalm 110

48 Vedic Word for *Creator*, as used by Buddha and King Ashoka

49 the first Umayyad Caliph

complete with raising the dead, wondrous cures, animated statues, extraordinary human prowess over mind-body and matter, charismatic preachers, and even prophetic utterances in miraculous tongues! So what is received by many as a novel development of 20th Century Christian Evangelism is naught but the revival of an archaic Bacchanite revelry minus the wine and fornication in most of the 'born-again' Christian rites. These latter appetites are kept to a more private vestibule, as it is among all pious hypocrites from every religion, including Muslims. What then is new to the nature of religion? The answer is, in fact, *nothing* except the latest mythical enhancement or revision of long forgotten tales from the outer limits of reason!

In the past, Temple Prostitutes were *required* to offer their charms in pious sanctuaries as a sacrifice to the god or goddess for sums shared with devout procurators. This oblation of conjugal service, in many societies was reckoned an honor, while in others it was an obligation incumbent upon *every* maiden; whether low or highborn. In almost all ancient cities, an especial covey of vestal virgins was required to sleep in the holy of holies for the city-god's convenience; usually at the top of an extraordinarily long flight of stairs indicating the kingdom's proximity to Cloud Nine's connubial bed. Should a maiden conceive, the child was a preternatural event celebrated with great expectation and joy, and many of these heaven sent babes were *returned* to their spirited sires, minus the heart or head, and *most* of their blood!

The sacred surgery took place midst the great noise of psalms and trumpets, as a hallowed dagger amended the innocent breast and the pious mother nursed the babe on a stone or golden altar. These hapless nurturers of slaughtered infants were respected as saints: divinely chosen vessels of profoundly selfless compassion, with an extraordinary ability to deny natural instinct by willingly facilitating the murder of their progeny as proxy for the entire city-state. This is indeed paranormal! Thus were *mothers of god revered, and sons of god offered* in sacrificial propitiation for the sins of men in the ancient middle East and its environs: in Sumer, Acadia, Babylon, Syria, Assyria, Phoenicia, Palestine, Scythia, Elam, Anatolia, Crete, Greece, etc. The disheartened or mercifully decapitated cadaver was then roasted for a sanctified communal dinner. Oh! — Did I mention Israel? They too were eventually persuaded that Jehovah God could not be assuaged without

profitably conforming to the faith of their neighbours. Such is the power of *politics* — sorry, I mean *economics* — oops, I actually meant *propaganda* — gosh sakes man, I really should say *religion*, I suppose — ah, you must excuse me, perhaps *adaptation* better suits the matter — geesh, this is embarrassing, *commercial advertisement* is a more suitable description of the phenomena, don't you think? — for heaven's sake man, get it right! By Allah: I mean *myth* — of course!

In Arabia they spared the boys and devotedly sacrificed girls instead; No *son of god proxies* for real men of the desert — except, of course, for the most grievously important oaths! But in Egypt, only castrated slaves or POWs were good enough for the 10,000 plus hearty celestial appetites. This bevy of jinn were less finicky and obviously not gourmands. However, they did require the very best of Egypt's pulchritude, as the most beautiful women (virgins) were annually married to Sacred Bulls, Donkeys, and Dogs, in open ritual copulations following captivating penis parades! [50] Neither did decadent far-eastern Celestial Potentates deny their sun-gods and dragons a pound of flesh and blood or two, despite the sagely groans of Lao Tse & Confucius. On the other hand, neolith Polynesians, Borneo Savages and pre-Aussie contemporaries enjoyed pots of fresh hominid stew or roasted man-steak as a convenient home delivered and regular fare. Some still do! And of course there were the civilized heart-grabbing Aztecs, as well as Samurai-simulators[51] who finally managed to cleanse Nanking with the cold steel of a not so pacific Rising Sun, and whose women annually parade a giant phallus; as did the garlic and leek scented animal lovers of the Nile Valley! Perhaps the Nippon warriors were vengefully sublimating the blood of hari-karied ancestors? But, on second thought, I think they were just having a good time.

As the ancient sacred societies prospered, and men grew weak in the arms of perfumed harems, feminine charms triumphed sufficiently to permit substitutes for the immaculately conceived *sons of god*. Eventually, *animals*

---

50 I'm not joking!

51 No offense intended to the memory of this truly *noble* warrior clan. However, as they approach their judgment, aging Japanese soldiers are now overcome with guilt and grief and are presently confessing to cannibalizing the women they raped and murdered, especially those in China.

were good enough for the divine epicures and sacristies of eager supplicants. In Sumer, the first record of a *lamb* being offered as a *sacrificial substitute* for roasted prime-hominid rib of immolation, is recorded prior to 4000 B.C.[52] — so old is the Gnostic allegory. However, the substitution never held true for slaves, criminals, indentured servants or prisoners of war. This lot of pariahs had to continue providing quartered and seared man-flesh if they ever wanted to see chicken offal in their own rented pots. Pity I suppose, perhaps they were better off eaten. These unredeemable captives are those for whom Trinitarians vicariously reserve the sacrifice of their god-man-scapegoat cum *lamb* — so that, by consecrated allegory, they may be set free from the urging of Adam's Original penchant for sin, thus reserving them for everlasting glory unlike sanguineous teetotallers or un-baptized babes.

This powerfully persuasive metaphysical argument brings infinite pity for the god's horrendous immolation, but greater joy for the hoodwinked believer since they escaped selection and are now 'free of sin' through no effort of their own. That is of course, until the born-again-holy-spirit-god-filled-sinner lapses once more into a not so divine human-nature; despite direct and repeated transfusions of holiness. The poor wretch continually requires recurrent cascades of etherealized Elysian blood, and must importune the son-god's conciliatory ablution through fervent prayer and embarrassing priestly intermediaries. In actual fact, this is what pagans and archaic *Jeremiah-censored* Hebrews did and still do, less the mortification, throughout all recorded sacrificial history! This is indeed, nothing new, except that the revised Christian myth does not require the massacre's real-time repetition! Apparently, Facsimiles are now acceptable in heaven!

I once imagined myself having to offer one of my sons as a gored ransom for mankind and be repeatedly reminded of the occasion by millions of pleading penitents who daily importuned redundant metaphysical cleansings for thousands of years! Well, OK — a thousand years is but a day with Allah, but it still remains an un-pleasant imagination stained with a remarkable amount of serum of sacrificed deity — not a pleasant thought, is it?

Oh — did I mention that the *initiated* (i.e. *baptized*) of the ancient pagan pious, were permitted an extra-special communion at these sacred events by

---

[52] Armana Tablets: See Durant's History of Civilization

consuming a piece of *uncooked* cardiac tissue into which the *real* deity had descended, after which they shard a goblet of the uncongealed quintessence the priest had drained from the heart of the now transubstantiated corpse — after holding it aloft above his head? He did this just like the Catholic priest does with the wine during their Mass in order to invoke the condescension of yet another deified incarnation.[53] This ritual is *mimicked* daily all over the world by millions of Christian congregations weekly as a reminder of the god's horrendous sacrifice in bowing so low as to enter the flesh he created only to be mercilessly immolated and ceremonially *eaten* and *sipped* until he returns. Please! With a sober spirit, think about this folly consequently!

There are several varieties of this Christian rite, but the real sacrament is the Passover: the Ritual Meal of Moses. Unfortunately, almost none of the flock realize this genesis or its legitimate revelatory symbolism! If, in fact, Isa did ask His disciples to *share communion* in his memory, it was in the context of a *complete fellowship meal* after the manner of Moses or the ritual Islamic Korban — or of Abraham's Covenant meal with Shem in the ancient city of Jerusalem[54] — of this you can rest assured *for Allah never changes his Ways*! In the case of the Passover meal, the bread *represents*[55] the equal fellowship of obedient believers: that is, the polity of disciples who partake and aid each other in the trials of submission[56] to Allah as they enjoin good and forbid evil. The wine[57] represents the pure doctrine of Allah's revelations (His Word) as given to His Prophets — it is a remembrance of covenant, nothing more and nothing less!

---

53 An exact description of the Mythraic and Catholic Rituals

54 See Genesis 14: 18 for the meal with Melchizedek (Shem) Priest of the Most High and King of Salem (Peace = Islam)

55 The text is mistranslated yet again, for the words' This *is* my body' should read 'this *represents* my body'. Paul does make it clear that the *body* of Christ is metaphorically his disciples. This was a common Semitic idiom.

56 The Bread allegory refers to the entire process that finally results in a presentable loaf for the King's Table: i.e., the sowing of grain, care of the crop, harvest, sifting of chaff, crushing the kernel to meal, kneading the dough, and finally baking the bread. All of this refers to the preparation and presentation of an obedient fellowship of believers: this is the real communion of saints!

57 Please note that all Hebrew ritual wine was non-alcoholic unfermented pure grape juice made from the very best unblemished fruit.

There are Satanists amongst us, unfortunately, whom, in the manner of the ancients, still offer the human oblation in secret chambers and specifically breed infants for the horrific purpose! Why indeed would our Creator ever mimic such a thing or permit its association with His Mercy? I have yet to hear a sound explanation from any Christian to *justify* the horror presented as a Divine Ransom for mankind's sin! The persuasive power of this myth has endured simply to re-incarnate as a pretentiously new and even more compelling drama — and what's more, is if the genuine icon is out of popular esteem, it recedes to the furtive halls of hardened maniacs awaiting a vengeful public revival.[58] Perhaps this is why Satanists fit so comfortably in Christian congregations and recruit followers under pastoral supervision: they share similar forms of the same myth and really do not mind the name *Jesus*! There are a few intended victims who have escaped the clutches of such fiends simply by calling on the name of 'Jesus', and who mysteriously die enroute to the altar of dismemberment.[59] But for each of these, there are hundreds who call the same name but end up impaled guests of unholy butchers; and the majority are children — Why? Where is the power of that particular name when innocent children call on it? Why must they suffer an even worse immolation than their god? Who are *they* dying for, and where are their protectors in the nations of god-men *brethren* who are now supposed to be sin-free and have dominion? Whose Sacrifice of reason is this madness?

Modern Day Philippine Catholics re-enacting the madness

These people are actually nailed to the crosses — complete with equal rights for women.



[58] Satanists are known to have sworn and threatened such public executions once they have consolidated sufficient dominion. In my work as an ER Doctor, I met many policemen who had investigated such ritual murder. Especially trained Cult 'Task Forces' are now a common component of major metropolitan homicide departments.

[59] See http//www.educate-yourself.org/ps/satanismamerica.shtml posted by Pam Schuffert European journalist and daughter of an ex-satanist Air Force Officer Ret.

CHAPTER THREE: **IN THE BEGINNING**

What I propose to describe is the natural devolutionary process of the 'monistic myth' to its present *Trinitarian* construct. Original forms of the hypothesis remain in ancient oriental garbs of predominantly oriental weave and it appears the Christian garment is a peculiar result of complex commissions that deliberately obscure its earlier tailors; specifically as it passed through Mesopotamian and Mediterranean tailors of forged tradition. Any litigation clerk, advocate, Judge or psychologist is well acquainted with the imaginative faculty of the human mind when witnesses give evidence. This generous *stretching* of or even misreading of truth has given civilizations great poetic sagas of which many are not completely lacking in worth. However, from the comfortable seat of hindsight, it appears that many a moral standard was raised to restrain the primal lust for anti-social melees — at least long enough for prize-promoters to accumulate the fame and prosperity that precede the inevitable disintegration of ephemeral utopias and retirement funds. In other words, the nation crumbles while its myths are reborn to develop statures equivalent to the next imperial effort!

A major determinant in the reiterative effort is the office of *priest*-hood. Priests, as opposed to Prophets, in exhaustive collusion with soldiers-of-fortune — once known as kings and now called CEO's or Managing Directors cum 'King-Makers' — have consistently been conduits of mesmerising mantras that permit these offensive oligarchs to don robes of divinity and clothe tribal psyches in uniformed veils of national pride with an embroidered fringe of messianic vigour. The cloaked orthodoxy serves to excuse regal aspiration for recurring genocide and property alienation in the name of God, and, for a time after initial conquest, the exponents *appear* to have the grace of divine approval. When sufficient blood has been shed to slay noble opposition or competent competitors while provisioning storehouses for a generation or two, our champions of plunder relax the iron fist in the lap of luxury while priests gain wealth and influence by means of social proximity and hideous pretence. The fatted populace then has time to ponder more enchanting fashions, during which time hungry heathens prepare to breech the gates of the purloined prosperity; especially after sons

of the blood soaked soil commit treachery — ostensibly for the sake of the nation's salvation while enjoying the fruits of papa's youthful crusades.

When the barbarian tsunami arrives, priests with intact survival instincts plead the cause of God's judgment for the sins of their former partners and ally themselves with the latest master of the gauntlet. The plebs who survive this new wave of myth-bearers then submit to the next generation of syncretism for the reasonable sake of an ignoble existence.

Being aware of this tiresome cycle, the Mogul King, Akbar, in 17^{th} century India, made an attempt to preserve the integrity of his pinched paradise beyond the grave. He curiously abandoned the faith of Islam, outlawed Ramadan, withdrew passports for the Haj, proscribed the slaughter of cows, and donned the gown of Papal Potentate over an ecumenical gaggle of credos that included select portions of every major myth he could find; all in an attempt to assuage the gods of melee's legatees. It did not work! His failed enterprise appears to be an archetypal summation and *sign* of civilization's futile circumambulation. Much like the tail hungry snake, surviving bottom feeders are ever returning to altars of fable to add a few more gems, bricks, familial stones and fresh mausoleums for gracious gangsters with ancestral icons; all the while chanting poetic pleas for mercy with customary resolution while laying expectant garlands for the carotid streams of a more exalted messianic god-man as they bide time in traditional sin.

Under the present threats of humanoid terror via portable crematoriums and worldwide environmental dearth, priests and fortune hunters — or better said, international conglomerates of greed and exalted scoundrels like Bill Clinton — are modifying the myth yet again while vying for positions at a new sanctuary for the tapestry's old loom. Waging sophisticated economic wars never before possible, intercontinental savants of booty reserve the bloody hammer for recalcitrant heretics, impatient allies, and countries filled with foolish heathens without credit cards. The latter are armed to the teeth for convenient population control, and if this is insufficient, family-planning, forced sterilization, avian, porcine, and bovine or primate epidemics and condom-friendly contagions are employed; all predictably followed by famine and ensuing civilian exhaustion. In the meantime, myth-makers bide their time comfortably on Madison Avenue or Trafalgar Square, the

Sorbonne or Geneva, Rome, and Cairo, while human nature takes its predictable course in the manufacture of compliant slaves. It is, after-all, a bit untidy to involve oneself in slaughter personally, so the age of warrior kings is temporarily suspended among the urbane. But we do like to see players in presidential suites and cinema where there is no mistaking the imagery of noble celebrants braced by dauntless messiahs saving sultry virgins (as long as their skin is not too brown) from outrage, and their nations from good-old-fashioned rapine by people who speak a different culture! Ah, romance!

According to *biased* western and oriental scholarship, Buddha took a look at this entropic round about 2600 years ago and decided nirvana was the cure! They claim he accepted the pre-cut fabric of re-incarnation without blinking an eye at his rejection of the soul's existence; that he negated the reality of God or an afterlife while castigating idolatry and priest-craft — refusing even to speak of an absolute Deity; that he earnestly yearned for an end to human copulation like Paul; and that he exhorted men to abandon all passion then passionately effected the imagination of a hairless clique by establishing primatoriums for monks and nuns who worshipped monkeys but avoided monkey business at all costs! After his death, his Brahman rivals assiduously appropriated his *acceptable* doctrines and wove them into the old fabric of the Ayianized Dravidian cum Vedic idolatry, which had firmly established the pantheist-monism which made Chandragupta's Glory possible!

Then, with Jesuit zeal and placid fortitude, they sent missionaries to four corners with the gospel of no wrath to come, proclaiming men are best arrayed in garments readied for the blissful annihilation of a non-conscious weave into the grand monadic needlepoint of eternally ephemeral nothingness. Of course, while hanging on the cosmic bobbin awaiting divine re-amalgamation, rather dangerous minor divinities were to be assuaged in the time honoured manner: with charms, incantations, or occasional human sacrifice and chivalrous suicide! And we must not forget the perpetually famished idols that especially sanctify pious wives who ecstatically accompany dead men to cremation festivals. These consecrated celibates then laid the heap of this enhanced enlightenment at the feet of Buddha's statue in thousands of shrines from Ethiopia's Axum to the Pacific

School of Tuna, and raised him to super-god status among the demoniac priests and hellish effigies he despised!

This tongue-in-cheek abridgment is both true and false. What has come to us as the *true* 'Myth', I have encapsulated in the last two paragraphs. However, the widely *unknown* fact of the matter is that Gautama Buddha was a *monotheist* Prophet![60] This has been recognized by a few but ignored by most scholars for about 125 years. The earliest written Buddhist epitaph was inscribed by King Ashoka on 200 odd Stella around 300 B.C., and they unmistakably declare that both King and Buddha were staunch monotheists who worshipped only one God, Whom they called Is'ana: *the* Creator! A few obscure dialogues also survive but are rarely mentioned, because they demonstrate that Buddha was divinely inspired and sent as a Warner against idolatry who preached Hell, Paradise, and Salvation from celestial wrath through the monotheist worship of keeping the very sound advice of his 'Eight-Fold' path; which has nothing to do with ascetic abjurations of life's pleasantries, or the madness of a polytheist obsession with self-annihilation! Read them again if you doubt me!

There it is — made extremely clear! But in minds of student or Buddhist, the truth is hidden by an elaborate enmeshment with the Bodhi tree of preferred imaginations, tenaciously engendered by jealous hordes of top-caste pretenders of shamanic piety, who like good Catholic celibates and Gnostic Essenes of cryptic aristocracy, have sedulously sustained dogmatic supremacy for nigh on four millennia by the last reasonable scholarly count. And though they may lament the bloody aspects of their sacred symphony, the Brahmins did, in fact, permit these pious crimes as acceptable forms of worship in order to placate a mass of groaning ignoramuses willing to pay homage and gold to them as know-it-alls!

The monolithic Testimony of King Ashoka and mentioned dialogues are charitably ignored by Orientalists who prefer the romance of another god-man; otherwise they would not uphold the sage's (pbuh) statue as the serenely pot-bellied conqueror of Mt. Everest's domain! It is more profitable

---

60 For a complete synoptic discussion of the great faiths and their history, I highly recommend Mirza Tahir Ahmad's, *Revelation, Knowledge & Truth*, 1998, Islamic International Publications Ltd.

to preserve him as a god rather than a manly Prophet in agreement with Moses, Isa, and Mohammad (pbut)! And, of course, there is no vested interest for yellow robed soothsayers to deny any adulation that feeds them by teaching gullible benefactors the truth. Seems they learned well from their mentors, and, most likely, the garlanded monks no longer know the truth; but they do know human nature and the arts of demoniac magic extremely well! Just ask the Dali llama's companions who conjure blood drinking ectoplasms dressed as the guardians of our destiny.[61]

As for the Rishis of Vedic fame, it is impossible to reconcile this myth with any hint of divine origin. There survives no rational account of its genesis and/or their subsequent degeneration to the myriads of endlessly re-incarnating human souls invested in apes, quadrupeds and creepy-crawlies. They and their seed, according to karmic principle and legend, were once exceedingly *good* super-men gone-bad in some incredibly distant 'Golden-Age' of human perfection. These holy primates were also *all* males — four to be exact — serenely squatting on the Tibetan Plateau contemplating their good fortune and the essence of incomprehensible divinity. Nor is the doctrine of their infinitely degenerating spawn readily adapted to scientific scrutiny or any mathematical probability of analysis; which would certainly require a calculator of Olympian — sorry: Himalayan proportion!

This lovely fairy-tale was ingeniously married to the prophetic doctrines of Krishna and Buddha, and became the mish-mash of competitive Karmetic longing for Nirvanic obliteration — or at least another crack at life as a Bollywood King or Queen. In addition, some time during the half millennia or so before the Trinitarian Romance, the enigmatic 'Tantras' of Yoga's magic were completed by *unknown* hands; adding the exquisite esoteric mysteries of sodomy, animal and demon copulation, and obscenities beyond description to the core body of doctrine. These particular lessons in *allegorical* sexual dexterity were capped by stupendously impressive signs and wonders which have never changed the nature of man nor added another civilized chapter to India's 'bed-of-nails' history! But, they are impressively fascinating people — these Yogis. Charismatic you might say.

---

61 As testified in the *Tibetan Book of The Dead*

There remains only marginal doubt that the Hindu credo and sub-cadences are *among*, if not *the*, oldest institutional religions in the world of recorded history. But *where* is manifest the fruit of their aged doctrinal assertions? Those Hindus and Buddhists who succeed in life's struggle appear no different than other myth lovers, and those who do not, share the same trouble as other mortals, and more than marginally! I wonder — do they re-incarnate as Haitians, Alaskan seals or Hinduized vermin? Are they faithful to Vishnu as fleas and ticks? After all, why change faith in mid-Karma, for if taken to logical conclusion that would seem a requirement even for sub-human reconstitution; especially for those who make it to elephant status?

If Hinduism is a true path to metaphysical knowledge, their population should decrease as numbers of animals and insects laden with guilty souls, increase! And those worthy of higher incarnations as noble bearers of divine merit, though a minority, should be abundantly obvious by their exemplary philanthropic presence or Ganesh[62] likeness! Alas, the exact opposite occurs: animals decrease and men increase in measure and servitude to wickedness and misery; and nobility is all but perished from the planet; especially those of pachyderm stature! But the myth lives to walk on coals of an eternal flame of superbly ornamented hope!

I will *attempt* to demonstrate how this creed metastasized in the cocoon of man's wonderful imaginative faculty, becoming clever adjuncts to Mythology's Olympiad as formidable weapons in the hands of impeccably bejewelled thieves — sorry: I meant well manicured civilized paragons of plunder! After all, each ethnicity does in fact seek the 'Most Favoured Nation' medal in the messianic marathon. As for devout Hindu readers; I have complete respect for your person and whatever may remain of the pure Vedic Doctrines, and simply ask that you do not confuse my lampoons for rancour. To the best of my knowledge many of your companions have been duped by clever charlatans, and my purpose is to expose them — perhaps giving you pause to consider reality as something other than a divinely devised journey to nowhere and nothing at all!

[62] Hindu Elephant god

Chapter Four: # CAIN'S CREED

All religious myths appear to have truthful origins that are obscured after ages of verbal and written transmission. For example: the Theo-genesis of Shinto sun-emperors claims that they are the offspring of deities who learned the art of copulation from tadpoles — Cute! But the average Nippon citizen probably has no idea of just Who taught the tadpoles! Every civilized culture also speaks of a 'Golden Age' when mankind lived in peace with God and His Creation, and most acknowledge a Principal Creator-Deity. However, the Monotheist Creed of Abraham is singular by comparison, especially when contrasted with the Vedic tale. The Vedas give no explanation other than essential disobedience for the ensuing decadence of men — so far so good! But subsequently, they make no effort to differentiate true from false religion as did the Prophet Mohammad on his triumphant entry to the Ka'bah.[63] The denial of our G*enerative* Entity's Divine Despotism, as the final Judge of human affairs, is a unique dogma of monism, and I believe this disavowal is a cardinal sign of Satan. Monism, as expressed by the Vedas, is a continuum of endless interrelated astronomic cycles of a pseudo-developmental chaos without direction or intention[64] — much like a ginormous cosmic amoeba pseudo-podding through a purposeless vacuum!

This lack of volitional design absolutely segregates Hinduism from other faiths, as well as from any morally imbued science; and its rejection of dualism (good vs. evil) invalidates any quest for the *identity* of a benign originating entity, and consequently, also, the individual human challenge of any *personal* accountability to God as long as karma gets its pound of flesh and humour! Moral and immoral ethics are then, mere cosmic strands of a great intergalactic monad nomad, wondering and colliding aimlessly amongst inter-stellar particles of nothingness, riding carousels of infinite

---

63 "The Truth hath come and the false hath vanished. Verily the false is ever a vanisher." XVII, 81

64 On the other hand, the occidental philosophy of Anthroposophy has corrected this flaw with such sublime cosmic acumen, one is loathe discussing the weather, let alone the Ten Commandments when considering a past incarnation as a Mammoth hunter, or perhaps a Mongolian seamstress in the service of Kublai Khan, whilst earnestly yearning for Shaitan's redemption!

futility until men develop enough sense to escape as a celestial speck of transcendental dust in Atman's train of serene oblivion.[65]

Moses, on the other hand, describes the origin of every false Creed in the 4th Chapter of Genesis. Almost the entire chapter is devoted to Cain and the narrative of the first recorded sectarian murder with its dire consequence! In this story, Cain kills his brother Abel as the furious result of *religious* envy. He had failed in his ritual offering to provide God with the best fruits of his field. He then remained unrepentant, even despite a *personal* admonishment from Allah, and was subsequently banished from Eden as a punishing respite. The conditions of his deportation were severe:

- his husbandry was cursed so that the earth would no longer respond to provide food;
- he was banned from the 'face' of Allah so that legitimate spiritual fellowship with God was no longer possible;
- he was condemned to the life of a fugitive and vagabond;
- he was appointed to rule over sin if he did not repent;
- he was somehow branded so that men would be loathe to kill him.

This is a graphic description of what came to be known in history as Barbarian Kings or *Chief Bandits* — enemy to any who pursue the agrarian path of domestic peace — for at the foundation of all cultivated society stands the *rock of husbandry*. Cain was transformed to his own worst adversary and accordingly so, to all men! The OT thereafter, takes great pains to repeatedly describe such men as 'Kings of the Earth'. Cain's Curse is the perfect formula for dynastic polities of vain religious persuasions, governed by privateers who prevail upon Orwellian *worker-bees* to feed their greed: permitting such leaders to enjoy regency over self-engendered sin while leisurely living from the usufruct of other men's labour! One need

[65] My apologies to any righteous Hindu if I've insulted your sensitivities. It *is* difficult to reconcile a creed that values gnats more than widows, and whose devotees foster the religious murder of a hapless woman every six hours, or the marriage of children to dogs!

only reflect on the terms of banishment and consider Cain's options for survival. For confirmation see Jude's opinion in the footnote.[66]

That there were multitudes of Neolithic cultures *outside* of Eden is evident both in Genesis and the scientific record,[67] and we are told that Cain was banished to those realms 'East of Eden' — to the Land of Nod. Nod is the Hebrew word for Nomad or Wanderer, and is not merely a literal inference. Being 'cut off' from Allah's face in exile infers a complete lack of inspirational provision (guidance from heaven) — an abject blindness to Revelation! Cain then, had to rely solely on his *memory* of Eden and his relationship to Satan for all inspiration and guidance! This is essentially a 'Fatherless' or *spiritually orphaned* state of being: a plight without 'true guidance'. I suspect this is why so many Patricides are recorded in the Dynastic histories worldwide, for there is no love of God in the hearts of such men or their women, so why would they honor their paternity except for usury! This therefore, is the state of the uncircumcised of heart — those who commit blasphemy — as the phrase 'cut off' from Allah's grace, is implicitly used in all prophetic literature for such persons.

Whose grace and inspiration is available therefore to such orphaned polities when they congregate in uncircumcised temples? *As Iblis was once the most exalted jinn, his exile from Paradise and subsequent respite as Prince of Earth's Astral Realm, gives him the pre-eminent role as creedal originator: i.e., 'father of adoption' for all reprobate spiritual orphans*. This is why Isa called Scribes and Pharisees 'Sons of Satan', and referred to the uncircumcised as Satan's dogs. Adepts who seek such inspiration are readily overwhelmed by tides of *insignificant* light filled with profound knowledge. They ravenously lick the heels of these exalted doctrines, becoming authors of humanist delight as they excrete their wanton canons and feed them to roving caravans of metaphysical vagabonds. Eden itself is clearly defined in Genesis as well,

[66] Jude 1: 10 'But these speak evil of those things which they know not: but what they know naturally, as brute beasts, in those things they corrupt themselves. Woe unto them! for they have gone in the way of Cain, and ran greedily after the error of Balaam for reward, and perished in the gainsaying of Core.'

[67] See appendices (Historical Charts) for an outline of the Scientific Record

being bordered by the Nile and Euphrates,[68] with a well-gated divinely-tabooed earthly *Paradise*, somewhere in its midst guarding the Tree of Life, which Solomon says is Wisdom! Therefore: the land of Iran, Pakistan, and regions beyond is where Cain tramped the bush to fend for himself as Shaitan's primal Triad Chieftain.[69] It is further revealed in Genesis that the sons and grandsons of Cain were artisans of metal, musicians, and urban architects—smart kids! All of these rather specific details, and more, are found written by the hand of Moses. Alhamduilah!

Now for some *scientific* facts:

It was thought until recently that Mesopotamia was the cradle of *civilization*, but this has been shown to be another of the Aryan-cum-Semite myths. The oldest remains of urban development are found in the Hindus Valley of what is now Pakistan, and are attributed to the Dravidian Culture; which appears to have preceded Ur of the Chaldees (Abraham's City) by thousands of years, *perhaps* as early as 7,000 years BCE—that is to say, 7,000 to 9,000 years ago![70] This nation had hundreds of cities, several with paved streets, indoor plumbing, aqueducts, irrigated fields, exquisite pottery and statuary, as well as a far flung trade industry which depended on a capable merchant fleet. They possessed highly developed metal works for the era, and the first evidence of pure copper jewellery is now dated to 9,000 BCE from Northern Iraq. Traces of this culture have been found as Far East

68 See Genesis 15: 18 where Moses describes Eden and its boundaries as the *Promised Land* of His Covenant with Abraham. Only via the Polity of Islam's merciless sword against idolatry was the Covenant Promise finally fulfilled! Genesis 2: 10 initially describes these same borders. No doubt there is also allegorical import as to the meaning of the ancient Hebrew names for these waters, but that is out of the range of my discussion here. Realize also, that Zionists have drawn up plans to govern this entire region as Eretz Israel.

69 Many Singapore-Sling drinkers think their revered "Sons of Hung Wa' Triad gangsters are a well kept secret, especially since these mobster kings are dressed in mammon's re-patriated respectability. Such exalted wickedness is now an integral component of the global economy, and threatens the internal security of Nation States, via diffuse illicit operations funded by enormous quantities of black-money generated by exquisitely organized vice and sophisticated forms of bribery. It is well recognized by Criminologists and Scholars, that their activity is enhanced by the various 'Free Trade' policies and the proliferation of global technology. Their profits far exceed the gross national product of many countries wherein they freely operate in *harmony* with the respective governments, which are literally at their mercy. That they function in intimate relationships with various 'secret services' is in fact, no longer a secret, but rather a mere matter of general apathetic ignorance, upon which they depend.

70 Justin Martyr says that Messiah was first prophesied 7,000 years ago in his second apology. I wonder what book he was reading?

as the Polynesians, and some researchers think the inexplicable idols of Easter Island may be the handiwork of their descendants.

This culture also had a rather curious matriarchal religion, whose dominant *black-skinned mother goddess* was a polyandrous lady named Shakti. For those of you familiar with the Prophet's Triumph in Mecca (pbuh) this should be significant, as an incident specifically related to a Shakti *'look-a-like'* occurred at that time. The shrine of al'Uzza held pre-eminence among Quaresh pagans because of her oracles. Al"Uzza was a Black Female Idol, part of a Trinity of three eminent shrines outside of Mecca.[71] Khalid was sent to destroy the shrine and did so after the idol typically failed to defend itself, but on returning to the Prophet he discovered the mission was incomplete! The Prophet sent him back, and out of the ruins of the temple came a 'naked black woman' who filled Khalid with such dread that his 'spine shivered', yet he slew her where she stood, much to the Prophet's satisfaction.[72]

This Dravidian goddess, Shakti, is womb not only for al 'Uzza, but also for the cult of the *Black Madonna*, so popular among the Catholic and Orthodox Trinitarians. The latter goddess cult was exported to Europe from Ethiopia by the 'Knight's Templar' during the 11th-12th Centuries AD.[73] There are various forms of the cult, predominately Catholic; replete with weeping idols, miracles, visionaries and prophets, and most are given papal benedictions. They have elevated Mary to co-equal status with God as 'Queen of Heaven': official regal consort and mediatrix. The *Black Madonna* plays a significant role in the Freemasonic occult theosophy, having to do with decadent legends of the Solomonic Queen of Sheba; their obsession with finding the Ark of the Covenant; and the fantastic legends of the *Holy Grail* which suddenly sprang to life in Europe immediately after the Templars left Ethiopia. This is not to mention their fetish with the Egyptian *black-goddess*: Isis.

The Harrapan Civilization of the Hindus Valley either supplanted or inherited the more archaic Dravidian nation, but not before the Dravidian religion and cultural influence had been exported and absorbed by the Mesopotamian importers. Harrapan merchant colonies, essentially contiguous with the more ancient Dravidian satellites, are known to have

---

71 All ancient pagan civilizations had three pre-eminent shrines among their pantheons: the paternal creator, maternal earth goddess, and sun-god hero or messiah: the Trinity.

72 *Muhammad*, Martin Lings, 1983, A.S. Noordeen, KL, Malaysia

73 *The Sign & The Seal*, Graham Hancock, William Heinneman, GB, 1992; also: *Revisioning Sheba*, Mary Hunter Rurauch, 1998

existed in Ur of the Chaldees as early as the 3rd to 4th millennia BC, and were well established in Yemen and Ethiopia by the 1st and 2nd; and a massive Yemeni cum Harrapan migration to Ethiopia took place around 920 BC, followed by Arabians in 550 BC. This implies a continuum of archaic Hindu civilization for some 4-5,000 years, possibly longer, which is respectably remarkable! For those who do not know, the Dravidians were a black race of *unknown* origin that *appears* to be unrelated to the African Negro. Their progeny later became the pariahs known as 'Untouchables' on the expedient suggestion of the Aryan Brahmans[74] who conquered the Harrapans around 1500 BC.; and it is clear the Brahmans did not invent Hinduism, but rather adapted it to their own myths; a fitting talent that has served them well — clever guys!

The significance of this brief Dravidian excursion is the '*Queen of Heaven*' cult associated with Shakti, which appears to be the origin of *institutionalized* human sacrificial ritual. Shakti is recognized by both occultists and Professors of Antiquity as the *Mother* of all goddess cults. Not discounting further discoveries in the archaeological-anthropologic record, it seems that goddesses from the Yellow River to New York harbour owe their genesis to Shakti, and she in turn owes her genesis to Lilith, the archetypal *jinn*, or Harpy,[75] called the *Serpent* or *Leviathan*, whom Satan utilized to seduced Adam and Eve, and who then absconded with Cain.

A noteworthy Shakti generated vixen was adopted by Israel after the days of Solomon: the cult of Tammuz and Semiramis—the virgin wife of Nimrud,[76] who founded the ancient city of Babil, later called Babylon. Semiramis is recognized as one of the earliest Mesopotamian 'Queens of Heaven', and her saviour cum god-man son,[77] Tammuz, is the messiah for whom women of Israel wept on the very steps of the Temple of Solomon, as related in the

---

74 Brahmans were initially leading families of the conquering warriors

75 Greek & Roman Mythology: a rapacious monster described as having a woman's head and body and a bird's wings and claws; or is depicted as a bird of prey with a woman's face. Isa, in the Gospel of Barnabas, clearly differentiates the Serpent of Paradise from Satan, lending further credence to the various traditions which have come to us.

76 Nimrud is most likely the King with whom Abraham contended and embarrassed through his discourse, as related in the Qur'an *after* his ordeal of fire. Babylonian Legend has it that Nimrud was killed in single combat by the Prophet Shem. See: *The Two Babylons*, by Alexander Hyslop

77 Nimud was dead, Semiramis divinely conceived Tammuz, the primal sun-god who was born on Christmas day.

Book of the Prophet Ezekiel.[78] Tammuz and his mother became the *Madonna & Son* Mesopotamian *archetype*, from which all other similar sun-god cults evolved. Her recorded legends were already ancient by 4,000 BC, and there is clear evidence that Tammuz was exported to Babil from the Sumerian culture, who received the original myth from Dravidian missionaries in search of holy affluence. One legend has it that after the death of her miraculously born son, an evergreen sprouted overnight from the soil on which his blood was shed by a wild boar.[79] From that day forth, on every Dec. 25th, Queen Semiramis would sit under a lighted and gilded evergreen-tree, dispensing gifts and prophecy to her worshipful subjects. This is the earliest mention of a Christmas Celebration.

So far I've related highly compressed scientific and historical facts as best determined by recent multidisciplinary experts. I will now *speculatively* examine, as hypothesis, the *spiritual* archetype of the Matriarchal governmental construct, as initially expressed by goddess worship and human sacrificial ritual.

In the Book of Genesis, Moses explicitly states Allah's decree that 'Eve would be subject to Adam's governmental dominion.' This primordial ruling has not been expunged and the so called 'war of roses' continues to draw crowds to amphitheatres and private arenas. Those of you familiar with Al Qur'an and marriage will be aware of this antediluvian wrangle. I propose that the reversal of this divine diktat is the sole purpose of goddess worship; that it is both the foundation of, and goal for, the feminist creed under the guise of Liberty! It is not equality they and the 'alternative-lifestyle'[80] constituency seek, their objective is dominion! I further suggest that they are mere pawns in the eternally mortal game of warlock chess!

---

78 See Ezek 8: 9-17 for a description of ancient Israel's sun-god and goddess worship in the Temple itself, with clear inference to current Freemasonic ritual, which Allah calls an 'abomination'.

79 *The Two Babylons*, Alexander Hyslop … unfortunately out of print, but copies are available at major metro and University Libraries.

80 The current homosexual phenomenon is an extraordinary example of minority-rule tyranny. This 6-7% of the populace [approaching 10 -12% in countires like Thailand] now dominates most agendas. The morality of their persuasion is beyond the scope of this book. Suffice it to say that Moses instructed Israel to slay them on sight, and Mohammad mercifully exiled them! If you think you have greater wisdom, I'll be interested to see if you have opportunity to defend your position in their presence and amend the scripture accordingly!

The phallus of *indomitable* men is the foremost symbolic organ of male governmental auspice. The penis is not what feminists envy but rather what it *metaphysically* represents! A man must govern what it both indicates when aroused (his wife or wives) as well as what it generates (his children). This is the chief reason polygamy is permitted and that the heterosexual-family, under patriarchal auspice, is the microcosmic core of any sound polity. Therefore:

Monogamous *exclusion* of polygamous marriage by civil law is essentially an institutionalized insurgence against Allah's decree, which decree favours such marital freedom and dominion by *responsible* men. This legal incursion represents a matriarchal proxy that restricts men from actualizing and extending the Kingdom of Allah. It is an act of war against Shari'ah! It is really quite simple and straightforward. Rome first *institutionalized* monogamy, although there was precedent among the homo-erotically-challenged philanderers in Greece, such as Socrates, Plato, & Co., Ltd.[81]

Early in the 4th Century AD, after killing as many uncooperative Christians as he could find, the Emperor Diocletian declared women 'sui juris'; that is: 'subjects of the state *without intermediary*'! This allowed women to represent themselves in his courts *in the absence of* a male relative as advocate. The ruling simply negated time-honored prerequisites for Patriarchal counsel in litigious proceedings on the lady's behalf. *This specific law is the singular and foremost legal precedent of feminine emancipation from God's government in civilization's history,* though many know it not! The antediluvian patriarchal autonomy in Western Civilization was legally ended by this decree, which then set the stage for the priestly usurpation of familial male authority that followed.

This singular gelding of the entire male population represents *the* historical milestone that supplanted traditional monotheist male authority by making the Emperor (i.e., *the State*) judge and disposer of women's affairs. As such, it granted women liberty or autonomy — 'under regal auspice' as the caveat.

---

81 See Plato's *Protagoras & Lysis*, as well as Xenophons' *Memoirs*: Although Socrates led an exemplary life personally, he appears to have continually walked a thin line in the company of admiring homosexuals and whores, as well as the exclusive call-girls of the temple, the Hetairai; often neglecting his wife while dispensing good advice on how to attract and manage their lovers. As in Persia, Greek men were wont to have boy lovers. This is still customary among Muslims.

A primal and extremely significant law of Allah was changed in favour of the 'Cause of Iblis' making the State their "Wali" or protector, as if a confused bi-sexual who worshipped pagan gods was wise enough to make a rational decision on behalf of all women. This illegal and illogical amendment is just as legitimate as today's laws of usury; which should give the reader a major clue as to the driving social force behind the brilliant strategy. In effect, Eve was free to do the Sovereign's bidding despite paternal or spousal objection, and, as the ruler ruled over sin as one of the 'Kings of the Earth', the results are consequentially obvious — but only to those with spiritual discernment.

Though outwardly things appeared unaltered for centuries (only the wealthy could afford the luxury of this grave rebellion against divine law), spiritually, things were definitely transformed. Female autonomy was given a legal home without contiguous male governance, and this is not an insignificant development in the demise of God's Kingdom among men! This subtle legislation ushered in the *patronizing* governance of families by strangers: men of questionable morals and ethics, who were essentially meddlers in the sacred and private Patriarchal Dominion of each family. It gave license for female rejection of the divinely ordained government of Fathers and Husbands; provided she could pay the legal fees and bribe the court's sheriff! This was not possible before the ruling because, if a woman wanted out of a relationship she had to murder her undesired benefactor, which placed her own life at risk because most ancient laws empirically condemned her to death under the slightest hint of complicity.[82]

Diocletian, as a bisexual[83] 'Pontifex Maximus'[84] or 'Chief High Priest', perfectly filled the Gnostic category of pagan mystery religions for chief hierophant or exalted Grand Master of Satan's dominion. Within a century of the law, the Church had assumed his religious authority and the Pope took the very same Title as did Julius Caesar, another bisexual. The title

---

82 e.g. Scythians (Aryans) initiated the practice of Suti: burning the wife on the funeral pyre, in order to discourage women from poisoning their husbands. This Aryan practice subsequently became an institutionalized component of the Hindu faith.

83 Many chief gods and goddesses were represented as bisexual in nature. The infamous Baphomet of the Freemasonic Kabalite Rite is so, as were many god-men emperors such as Alexander and Caesar. The Hebrew Kabala represents Lucifer as God, Whom they blasphemously state is a hermaphrodite.

84 This is also the official title of the Catholic Pope.

hails from King Attalus of Pergamon, a city that received its initial benefactors after their exile following the fall of Nimrud's Babylon. This grave matter is clear to those with common sense, as it is Cain's Creed in the highest seat of human governance, decreeing by law that all males are to submit phallic autonomy to the High Priest's decision regarding their women, thus setting women above their men! Rome Fell and the barbarian Age of Shadow destroyed its glory within three generations of both this law and Rome's official adoption of the Trinitarian Dogma. By 546 A.D. her urban population dropped from 800,000 to 30,000!

God annihilated 96% of the first Trinitarian "Christian" Capital's inhabitants. He destroyed the Empire and subjected their progeny to precipitous ignorance for a thousand years! Three generations later, Islam stopped the advance of this darkness and rose to govern half of the known *civilized* world under Patriarchal Aegis.

Most Prophets were Polygamists who set a divinely approved example for all believers. In our day, the vicarious matriarchy of the traditional monogamous proxy, allows women a smugness of spirit unknown in the ancient world: a puffed-up arrogance of heart that was anathema to the Patriarchal autonomy of Allah's Prophets. As an *absolute superior* standard of marriage, monogamy is rebellion against Shari'ah, and cannot be endorsed as a greater morality without insult to the Prophets and their wives! Its enforcement by law is the humanist cum feminist cum goddess sin of pride, and has so ingrained itself among believers, that capable men who desire the additional *responsibility* of polygamous marriage are now branded as lecherous opportunists. At the same time, spiritually lawless but law-biding satyrs practice fornicating polygyny with impunity, minus the restraints of accountability! This adds enormous confusion to our social order and prevents many women from honourable marriage to righteous phallic wielders. Furthermore, laws that do permit polygamy are so restrictive that only the wealthy may officially enjoy its many benefits. This circumstance only promotes the decadent precedent that led to Islam's demise in the lap of luxurious concupiscence. Think about it consequently if

you are free of the subconscious bias of romantic goddess-idolatry. And ladies, please bear in mind that I am only the courier.[85]

The pretence of matriarchal goddess adoration — a Wiccan characteristic — is surely founded on the idol's control of the male phallus as an exquisite trial of man's fidelity to Allah. Patriarchs, who have learned the lesson of Prophet Adam, are simply not moved by a woman's cupidity or pulchritude when it comes time for serious decision-making! Men, not of this calibre, are spiritually in the service of Shakti. It really is that simple. The phallic control is psychologically accomplished either by irresistible feminine charm or by virtue of dictatorial decrees such a described above, requiring her supplicants to surrender the phallus and ultimately their lives to her service. *This is an abject subjugation of men to a complete reversal of the Divine Order of government!* The records indicate that the most ancient cults of Shakti and Isis practiced human sacrifice, and that male hierophants often relieved themselves of their genitals during riotous mother-goddess worship, such as known in the Phrygian cult of Attis & Cybele — thus, denying their manhood and autonomy in lieu of service to the goddess. Goddess cults of such pious castrates became endemic throughout the ancient world, spreading even to England among the Druids where a Dionysian twist of this archaic myth was practiced annually. A profoundly dutiful remnant of this decadence is also seen in the Castrati choirs until the early 20th century, many of which were dedicated to the virgin 'Queen of Heaven'. Human sacrifice and mutilation for Shakti has continued, with the most recent *reports* of *official* ritual dating to the early 19th century in India.

In Greece, Dionysus was a popular 'Jesus Christos' alongside the virile Hercules. Every year a young beautifully potent male was chosen to *represent* this god-man. Throughout the year he was given access to any home and woman he desired. At the end of his ordained year of anointed promiscuity, he was taken in the company of beguiling temple whores (vestal virgins) and given to a drunken orgy or Bacchanalia, during which

---

85 Also be mindful that the prophet said that every Muslim who enters Paradise is presented with two wives at the gate! If you dispute my logic, I will be eager to see your report laid at the feet of Mohammad and Abraham! Remember also that the Prophet said there are many more women in hell than men, and that self-centeredness is a form of shirk (idolatry). See also Rev. 47: 7 where Babylon, the harlot, is so self-centered that she worships the romantic ideal saying "I'm the only one."

the pious ladies dismembered the willing sot for the glory of the goddess. This was done as a sacrificial supplication for the *feminine power of mediation* over the regenerative processes of nature during Spring! The Druids were more dignified: they simply took their anointed Don Juan to a sacred oak grove at midnight and offered him as proxy for the region's annual blessing, via reasonably expert exsanguination and / or cardiectomy.

The Ishtar cult (from which is derived Easter) and the cult of Isis (the Egyptian *Black Madonna and Child*) had similar wanton offertories, as did the Ashteroth (Asherah)[86] goddesses of Semitic fools in Palestine and Phoenician Colonies, as well as the pretentious Aryan supermen beyond the pale of Darius. Variations on this theme are like smallpox among the myths and practices of men throughout "civilized" history and it seems they all may be traced to Shakti. Modern promiscuous revelries at harvest time, such as Masquerades, Carnival, Mardi Gras, and satanic post-offertory orgies, are but remnants of this once civilized celebration under Governmental Auspice. Today the Shakti Cults themselves have undergone a typical mythical devolution, and she is now represented in India by *Kali*, a most fearsome creature who is *wife* to Vishnu (the Hindu Christ figure)[87]. She rises like a serpent from the human sacrum empowering the hierophant as an incarnation of *Vishnu's* generative power. This sexual magic is a central doctrine of Tantra Yoga and deviant Sufi meditations!

As Hebrew Imams were specifically instructed by the Angels Harut and Marut in the arts of sexual magic in Babylon (see Al Qur'an II: 101-102) as a test of their fidelity to Allah; we should remain cognizant of this unbroken stream of influence and its enormous power over social conformity for the purpose of manipulating an ignorant polity (whom Ibn Khaldun calls the 'many'). Must we wonder then, that post Babylonian Jews failed the trial and even today export myriads of *wild* Sirens about whom the Prophet warned us, from both Hollywood and Bollywood, and whose entrancing sonatas now encircle the globe. (Bearing in mind that Zionists own or control the

---

86 See Appendices: The Phallic Trinity

87 It's difficult to know which chicken or egg of this myth came first. Perhaps Vishnu is Avartar for Krishna or vice versa. In any case, this *messiah* also suffered and died for the sins of the people: he was crucified, descended to hell, then resurrected and ascended to heaven to sit at Brahma's right hand, at least 1,500 to 2,000 years before the Christian myth. He is also scheduled to return to earth. Bacchus was treated similarly and is said to have served mankind in this very same fashion.

conduits of modern media and share the same accretion of Hindu Mythology!)

To complete the *speculative* consideration of this deeply disturbing theme, let us return to Cain. You will recall his curse: a desperately marked and feared vagabond nomad without food or communion with God, who ruled over sin. Now, it is a fact that the chief god of archaic Sumer was named *Sin*,[88] and that even *this* name was an import from abroad. Cain had little choice but to create his own religion and persuade any settled farmers he might find to feed him; either by force of arms or supernatural charm[89]—perhaps both! *Sin* is disobedience to divine commands, and though Christians teach it was Adam who first sinned, this is not so. Lucifer is the first creature recorded to disobey Allah, not counting the jinn that followed him. Adam is merely a subsequent claimant to the infamous title and his son Cain was given the commission to *rule* over *Sin* as the *default* status of his own rebellious government in exile; the NWO's ancient 'Cause of Iblis'. Not so with Adam, and here lay the reason for the division of the earth as written by Moses.[90] But eventually, most of the sons of Adam failed to protect the bounds of their decreed domains from Palaeolithic lawlessness and Cain's Neolithic wickedness, leading to the judgment of Noah's generation. The latter influence is *distinctly* recorded as their seduction by the daughter's of *men*.[91]

The scriptural word for these particular *men* is IYSH in the Hebrew: meaning 'irrevocably wicked or reprobate persons'. The term plainly identifies these

---

88 This same name is associated with the King of Magog, territories north of Syria from which hail the Slavic and Aryan peoples: i.e. Gog and Magog. This god's most ancient symbol is the Crescent Moon —Coincidence?

89 It is well documented that Hindus have experienced supernatural phenomenon for thousands of years. This is a major hindrance to Christian missionaries, as Hindus are simply not impressed! Their Yogis far surpass Occidentals in the realm of signs and wonders. This metaphysical prowess is a chief drawing card for New Age syncretism in Christian denominations and the Pope's post-Vatican-II Ecumenical effort.

90 De 32:8 ~ 'When the Most High assigned to the nations their inheritance. When He *separated* the sons of Adam$_1$. He set the bounds of the peoples according to the number of the children of Israel.'

91 See Gen 6: 1-2 & Num 13: 33. There exists considerable speculation as to the nature of these 'sons of God' mentioned in the Genesis account, and *perhaps* the Nephilim or 'Giants' were some demoniac manifestation. There is global archeological evidence for the existence of giants, and there are cults dedicated to their return.

women and their fathers. Therefore, Moses specifically uses this term to mark the women generated by Adam's *disobedient* offspring; as a man cannot be considered reprobate until probated,[92] a word that speaks for itself. The Hebrew word 'ETH-HA-ADHAWM' is expressly used to refer to Adam's *Prophetic* or *obedient* probated generation, and thus, did Moses astutely differentiate the two polities. Neolithic savages had no civil law and therefore cannot be considered disobedient! In all likelihood, this was the group that Cain Civilized!

Another governmental division of the earth took place after the Flood.[93] This postdiluvial division[94] is associated with the destruction of Babil's Tower, which was erected by Nimud to ascend unto heaven and unite the reprobated polities in their rebellion against Allah; essentially the first known historical attempt at a NWO.[95] When one reads through Sura: 'The Heights', the linear progressive course of this reprobate influence in the ancient Mesopotamian World is readily apparent, but only to those with historical knowledge and spiritual discernment of both the Hebrew and Islamic Text, by the Grace of Allah. This is why the study of history, comparative religion, scripture, and science — not just Al'Quran — should be taught. Alas! Observe the ignorant pious and wonder not at Islam's demise!

Though cannibalism is recorded by palaeontology's record, there is negligible evidence it was a *religious ritual* until after the last ice-age thaw some 12,000 years ago. Prior to this great melt, men ate each other as a matter of taste or when game was scarce — or perhaps when they were too lazy or drunk to hunt if an appetizing sojourner came by for supper.[96]

---

92 **Probate:** the official proving of a will. A verified copy of a will with a certificate handed to executors. **v.** establish the validity of (a will). – ORIGIN ME: from L. *probatum* 'something proved' ___ neut. past part. of *probare* 'to test or prove'. (Oxford Dict)

93 Now Scientifically Documented to have taken place around 5,500 BC See Gen 10: 25 and Appendices for time frame and scientific references.

94 Most likely around 5,000 BCE. See appendix: Historical Charts.

95 See Genesis Chapter 11

96 My former wife, Jitam Sanggeng, knew a lady who escaped from being the main course about twenty years past in Kalimantan. I myself listened to an Aboriginal granny remark that her grandmother complained because the Chinese miners they ate tasted too salty! See also: *Cape York The Savage Frontier* by Rodney Liddell, 1997 ISBN 0 646 28348 0

Something happened that elevated this savage opportunism to the realm of an urbane *institutional* celestial aspiration among oriental Neolithic farmers![97] Iblis, since he does not change his blueprint, can always be found out when one knows his pattern and the confusion it spawns. His seduction of Adam and Eve's lust for power remains with us,[98] and the elevation of coquettish ambition for perquisites is a penultimate expression of the so-called apple along with the impetus of sexual magic, which I discuss in some detail in *Cain's Creed* and *The Hand of Iblis*! Slice the apple in two and you will see the Star of Isis (or Ishtar), as proudly displayed atop most Muslim Mosques as the centrepiece of Sin's crescent moon. If you think the latter fact is an innocent coincidence, I invite you to defend the idolatry on the Day of Judgment; but please, don't bother to send your thesis to me!

Here's my main thesis OR Theoretical Sociology[99] reduced to simple empiricism:

Since Iblis was under the earthly Dominion of Cain & Sons, Inc. after the murder of Abel by divine decree, the pattern of religious deviation simply re-emerged as goddess worship under the auspice of an imposing High-Priest in service to a goddess, which may well be the proverbial 'Mark of Cain'; since people readily kill authentic Prophets but are fearsomely loath to lay hands on goddess loving Shamans!

Under such a theocratic as opposed to Islam's theocentric constitution, and given that sociologists have scientifically established that societies do not behave rationally, we can empirically and inductively determine that men have commonly conformed in mass hysterical submission to goddesses even in warfare; and several celestial strumpets love the sword, including Shakti and her modernized Kali mock-up! You need only look at America's submission to the Statue of Liberty[100] (a replica of the ancient mother-

97 Please note that there is no discernable evidence of cultivatable grains such as wheat, corn, or rice prior to 12,000 BC. The glacial deposits bear no trace of these cereal crops.

98 Eve was not given the Law — according to Moses, Allah taught the law to Adam before the creation of Eve. Adam then taught Eve.

99 The fundamental postulate of sociology is that human beings act not by their own free decisions taken rationally, but under the influence of history and culture, and the expectations and demands of others. (Oxford Encyclopaedia)

100 She is actually the ancient Scythian 'Gaia' or Mother Earth goddess first worshipped in the ancient Hindus Valley. Affectionate Scythian mothers cauterized the right breast of

goddess and even Isis), to see the devolution of this myth and scientific principle at work today to substantiate my thesis. This greatest of all nations, now on its demoralized knees in jackboots, drag and the prurience of hip-hop mania, has a surrogate Christian heritage with all the trappings of a typical pagan 'sun-god' cult in its body politic and culture. Let us recite the signs of this wonder:

- a government predominated by Freemasonic High Priests
- a Washington DC 33rd Degree Initiation Temple, complete with a pantheon of revered fathers: the political Holy-of-Holies, including three Busts of Albert Pike, author of the Freemason's Bible: *Morals and Dogma* of the Ancient Scottish Rite
- The phallic Obelisk of Isis (Washington Monument, i.e., biblical Asherah)
- An Aryan Idol: the goddess of Liberty, not only in New York harbour but also atop the DC and every State Capital Building, under which law is legislated.
- an Evergreen 'lighting' ritual at the White House every Dec 25th,
- The 'eternal sun-god flame' [101] of Mythras at Arlington Cemetery, where Madame Liberty's sons are laid to rest: an icon preserved on all Catholic altars as well.

Here we see the ancient formula of Cain's 'Kings of the Earth' at work, prevailing upon men to submit their lives in the cause of Madame Liberty's

---

their female infants so it would not develop, in order to strengthen and not to hinder the right arm in battle. Virgins were not permitted to marry until they had slain at least one enemy in combat.

[101] The Eternal Flame is originally a Mythraic Icon. It symbolizes the feminized 'Spirit of Wisdom' (Sophia); what Christians call *Holy Spirit*. Embraced by Catholics and placed on their altars, it represents the enduring presence of their god in the communion wafer within the altar's tabernacle. The use in cemeteries became popular after Freemasons, Knights of Columbus and Malta ritually murdered Kennedy and reverently interred him under its lamp — like good Mafioso Brethren. If, as a member of this coven, sorry — I mean covenant — you disobeyed the high priest or revealed their secrets, you were ritually executed. This 'blood oath' (*omerta* if you're also a Mafioso companion, also founded by one of their Initiates) remains part of the Freemasonic Oaths of Initiation today. The Cult of Mythras is militant, and was fervently adopted by the Roman Legions. The Hermetic Tradition also owes its lot of blood oaths traced to Thoth.

Empire. Is this 'soul-memory' a thinly veiled social atavism or collective subconscious that cannot help but revert to paganism? Perhaps, is my response; for in the vacuum of 'revealed' truth that persists among men, these inherent faculties repeatedly emerge and are commonly confused with conspiracies; when in fact, there is no other course for men to take in the absence of submission to divine decree. In other words, it is the inverse consequence of apostolic obedience and in no possible way can it be avoided when men disobey the Law of Moses or of any of the Prophets, and most especially the first commandment. So, if you have found yourself swelling with self-satisfied pride at the foot of the evergreen capped with the Star of Ishtar while thinking God's happy with your community's service and salute to a flag representing the mother of all goddesses or Mosque capped with the same idolatry, I'd say you've been had, just like most of us at one time or other.

Is it by political accident or by occult design that heathen history repeats its charade on such a grand scale in the most powerful nation man has produced? It is certainly not coincidence, or the fanciful imagination of this writer! This is essentially a metaphysical roadmap permitting environmental and social exploitation for the larders of a Capitalist plutocracy of high celebrants and their consorts, whom President Bush affectionately addressed as the "Have Mores" in a fund raising private dinner — saluting them as his most intimate supporters and companions.[102] Both the idolatry and profiteering are contrary to Allah's government: Who commands us to feed the poor, provide for the needy, widow, and orphan,[103] and administer a just distribution of ***His*** wealth and jurisprudence equitably; rather than accumulate assets for *secretive* oligarchs who promote the spread of immorality by proxy of tolerance for *liber*-al (i.e., libertine) values that support this time-honoured *conservative* exploitation of mankind via myth-mongering!

---

[102] FAHRENHEIT 9/11, 2004 Award Winning Documentary by Michael Moore

[103] i.e. to make certain these women are married and their children have fathers; hence polygamy!

This most ancient of *modus operandii* is represented by the Fascist Iron-Cross of Cain (Maltese Cross),[104] and is dressed in acceptable contemporary fashion for a polity preferring god-men heroes at the feet and left-breast of Amazonian vestal-virgins rather than obedient robes of submission to Allah's law as expounded by His Prophets. The swastika is an archaic symbol of Trinitarian perspective shared by Trinitarians, Buddhists and the good lady Shakti. To put it plainly: it is the Cross or 'fire-wheel' of all ancient 'sun-god' messiahs, and was adroitly applied as a halo in depictions of Christian Saints; especially those of apostolic standing or vestal virgin status. This artistic 'slight-of-hand' was prolifically applied during the fertile Gothic period of Cathedral architecture under the mastery of the Knights Templar, though it previously existed as an adopted pagan iconography.

The Mythraic cult had established all seven Christian sacraments one thousand years before Rome conceived the papacy. And the pre-Harrapan Dravidian cult of Shakti also had a Trinity, a Cross, and Baptism, as well as Initiation Rituals for 'Catechumens',[105] which took place deep within hewn rock caverns over a period of fourteen years; culminating in the supplicant's absolute submission in secrecy to the Trinitarian god-head and resident high-priest, whom Freemasons now refer to as their 'Worshipful Master" of each Lodge. The hierophant of Shakti was even led blindfolded out of dark caverns by a tri-partheid cable tow — just like today's Freemasons.[106] The Initiation Covenant was then sealed by a human sacrificial blood oath. Archaeologists and palaeontologists cannot yet account for this civilization's origin, but it is manifest they were not descendants of Noah, and that their influence spread in a linear fashion to Mesopotamia, Arabia, Egypt, Ethiopia, and from thence to Greece and all subsequent Mediterranean cultures.

Even before the scientific facts of this culture were known, occult enthusiasts of the Theosophical Schools mentioned earlier, as well as 19th Century Freemasons like Albert Pike, were wont to brag about the *primeval*

---

104 A quick research will confirm this paragraph's assertions. It is also known as the Cross of Malta, the Cross used by the Knights Templars, and is currently used by the Red Cross as their Icon.

105 Christian converts under instruction before baptism, or a young Christian preparing for confirmation.

106 I was once a Freemason. I know firsthand what is done in their Lodges.

origin of their doctrines and Initiation Rituals, *and clearly named the Dravidians as author*![107] Is this coincidence? I think not. I submit that it is the natural progressive transmission and transformation of Cain's Creed, through men and women who prefer to govern sin. – May Allah have mercy upon us all!

Catholic Cult of the Skull
Predominantly Jesuits

These are not rational people













[107] E.G. *Morals & Dogma* of Freemasonry Initiation, Albert Pike, 1871, page 361. I am in possession of an *original* printing.

Chapter Five: **MONISM, MATERIALISM & HUMANISM**

The trouble with humans is *isms*. We tend to ignore the prophetic word of Allah because we think we know better. Christians attribute this inclination to the original sin of Adam but I will settle this matter of Paul's error with the example of Cain. Cain chose to disobey after which he ignored a straightforward admonition from God. Is this Adam's fault? If so, why didn't Abel disobey? Can Abel's obedience be attributed to any grace from the alleged cross of salvation? Clearly not! Then why did he — or any other prophet for that matter — have the power of will to obey God instead of Iblis? The reason these sons of Adam were so different is because each one made a choice based on reason and knowledge! Abel learned from Adam's error, Cain rejected the lesson in preference to suggestions made by Iblis. No apologetics for blood-spattered human sacrifice are required to settle or correct the issue, albeit in anticipation of His final judgment, God did choose to test many of us on the basis of the dichotomy, which is why he suspended Cain's death sentence.

Cain chose what he thought was liberty and Abel chose submission as a slave to Allah. The difference between the two is called Humanism. Simply defined, it means that people who think they know better than God elevate *themselves* as judge of His Word rather than its administrator. Hence, from the Christological perspective, they appoint themselves 'god-men' rather than *being* appointed god-men through the process of Allah's authentic government or "Kingdom" in the earth. When I say *god-men*, I refer to the OT decrees of Prophet David [108] as quoted by Isa, meaning those men and women who were duly appointed by God to administer justice in the earth according to Shari'ah or Divine Law. But because the democratic majority of the human race is humanist at heart, despite their outward religious expression to the contrary, justice in the earth lacks a place to lay its head! Does this imply then, that most persons, especially those in power, are going to hell? I think so, but please remember I am just the courier. [109]

---

[108] Psalm 82:1 - also see footnote, page 117, for a list of these psalms and commentary

[109] "… Allah orders you (Adam) to take from among your offspring a mission for the Hell Fire. Adam will say: O Lord! How many … ? Allah will say: Out of each thousand, take out

Most current ideas that govern men are man-made amalgams comprising convenient expediencies for the flesh, direct demonic inspirations or Divine half-truths with a generous Freemasonic[110] cum Magi spin known in occult circles as Thelema or double-speak. Stalin and Chairman Mao held Marxist ideas and killed anyone who did not agree or threatened his gruesome tyranny. Americans do the same once their naïve' hearts are *finessed* to blind fury; they just have a higher boiling point than trigger-happy Stalin. After bombs generate enough reconstruction work for their corporate Captains and King makers, Yankee Doodle hotdog eaters set about to convert survivors to the Frankfurter bias of their insolvent humanist utopia. Certainly men committed murder before Cain when they were hungry, *but Cain killed Abel because of his idea*: because of his ideal imagination of how life should be. Cain was the first Philosopher,[111] a pseudo-nihilist who rejected morality but not religion. The Hasmonaean Scribes and Pharisees who confronted Isa were no different.[112] In the passage quoted from St. Jude

---

999… When the prophet mentioned this, the people were so distressed that their faces changed in color, whereupon the Prophet said: From Gog and Magog 999 will be taken out, and one from you. You Muslims will be like a black hair on the side of a white ox … Then he said: I hope that you will be 1/3 … 1/4 … 1/2 of the people of Paradise …" Abu Said al Khudri, (Sahih Bukhari)

110 "Freemason: A member of an international fraternity called `Free and Accepted Masons', which declares itself to be based on brotherly love, faith, and charity, and is characterized by elaborate rituals and systems of secret signs, passwords, and handshakes. The rituals are based largely on Old Testament anecdotes and moralities and are illustrated by the tools of a mason, the square and compasses. The original `free masons' were probably skilled itinerant stonemasons who (in and after the 14th century) found work wherever important buildings were being erected, all of whom recognized their fellow craftsmen by secret signs. The `accepted masons' were honorary members (originally supposed to be eminent for architectural or antiquarian learning) who began to be admitted early in the 17th century. The distinction of being an `accepted mason' became a fashionable aspiration; before the end of the 17th century the purpose of the fraternities seems to have been chiefly social. In 1717 four of these societies or `lodges' in London united to form a Grand Lodge, with a new constitution and ritual. The Masonic Order is forbidden to Roman Catholics, as the Church regards certain Masonic principles as incompatible with its doctrines." (Oxford Enc. [Sanitised definition])

111 Will Durant, an international scholar of Philosophy, defined Philosophers as 'dying theologians'.

112 See Matt 23: 31-35, Luke 11: 48-51 also review:

- 1 John 3:12 'Not as Cain, who was of that wicked one. And why did he slay him (Abel)? Because his own works were evil, and his brother righteous. Marvel not, my brethren, if the world hate you.'

below, the thesis regarding Cain's religion is echoed: Balaam was a false prophet *hired* by the pagan king of Moab,[113] and Core was a typical *opposition* Politician who foolishly called for a referendum against Moses! It is a very old formula for rebellious partnerships.

So how does the religion of Cain meld Monism, Materialism, and Humanism? First of all, they are all three, *ideas* generated in the *human* psyche once that person rejects Divine Law and Worship as delivered by the Prophets, in whole or even in part! Following the simple formula of Jude: Humanists pursue *their* ideas for the purpose of greed and the power of gainsaying, which is the sophisticated parlour game of repartee' so popular in the Sun King's Court.[114] Successful politicians are professional gainsayers who impress others with the idea that *they* are chosen by Allah to rule! And, to a degree they are correct, as the following excerpt demonstrates:

> "Thus to those without Faith their own deeds seem pleasing. Thus we have placed leaders in every town, its wicked men, to plot and burrow therein, but they only plot against their own souls, and perceive it not." (Sura 6: 123-124)

Here we see Allah confirming the thesis: 'Those without Faith', signifies persons who have rejected Allah's Law or Shari'ah, *both citizens and leaders*, as it is citizens who either place such leaders in position or *permit them to remain*. Together, this demon-cratic gang enjoins evil and forbids good by default, and hence, earn the wages of sin and wicked leaders Allah has permitted them to choose. It is very simple. This is humanist government, or the New World *Secular* Order, divorced from actualized Faith. The Sceptre (*Rod of Righteousness* or *Sword of Islam*), falls by unavoidable default to and remains in wicked hands — as was the case with the pseudo-Fatimids and is the case with the despicable Saudi Monarchy — where it

---

- Jude 1: 10 'But these speak evil of those things which they know not: but what they know naturally, as brute beasts, in those things they corrupt themselves. Woe unto them! for they have gone in the way of Cain, and ran greedily after the error of Balaam for reward, and perished in the gainsaying of Core.'

[113] See Numbers 22:5

[114] The art of rhetoric perfected to make the speaker look brilliant and his partner in conversation appear ignorant. Popular among philosophers, kings, and the petty hearted regents of merchandizing throughout history; especially in the day of King Louis the 14th of France. It is considered a noble art of ladies and gentlemen.

remains blunted against the 'Cause of Iblis" by means of the polemics of repartee', whether written or spoken. True repartee' or opposition, is the authentic instruction of the ignorant and fearless rebuke of the wicked according to Allah's Word — i.e. the *enjoining of good and forbidding of evil.* It is the art of His Prophets and should be the practised art of scholars and Imams submitted to the Prophets in Islam, as their vicegerents. [115]

I heard an Muslim Head of State (CM Taib of Sarawak] say that the Koran instructed Muslims to "*encourage* good and *discourage* wickedness." He was addressing an audience of Politicos, Mullahs, Imams, and brand new converts! As I am a guest in the country, I chose to remain silent and simply waited to see if any *citizen* (especially amongst the alim) had the courage to oppose his heresy. None did — therefore, my assessment concurs with Allah: these people *deserve* their Chief Minister as do the Arabians! Certainly such a misstatement could not have occurred without immediate correction during the first generation of Muslims. The CM gave an authentic example of Humanism in action while his audience displayed its captivated mass-mesmerized conformism to the fear and ignorance that allowed Allah's Word to be impudently replaced by a man's word. This is how myth began and continues, and is the very reason Al'Qur'an was given to us … all praise be unto Allah and peace be upon His Prophet!

How is it that this Humanism is also Monism? First we must exclude animism from the discussion by stating that this religion is not an institutionalized religion of civilization, but rather of one of loose knit cultures that preceded politically organized urban city-states. This primitive faith belongs to communities of hunter-gatherers[116] (blood type O, the oldest) and primordial agriculturalists that lived prior to a discernibly recorded history that is first evidenced some 7,000 to 9,000 years ago. Now as I proceed, I pray that Allah may forgive and correct me if I err.

It appears that Cain's Creed nurtured and matured the seed of monism in the archaic Hindus Valley through a Matriarchal culture, and over time,

---

115 A reminder that the Prophet reported the highest jihad is for men to directly confront their leaders when in gross error.

116 Even so, The Australian Aborigines have a Word for the Supreme Creator God that literally means: He who has no anus! Think about it!

attributed man's (Iysh) re-union or atonement[117] with God by virtue of a goddess intervention that required the offering of human sacrifice at the hands of the goddess' High Priest. This insane logic gave the Priest absolution for murder and awarded him political power as God's magistrate in the eyes of that heathen polity. He (the high priest) then ordered or 'disposed the affairs' of these first urban city-states. Mix this with some magic — easily done by Satanists, Hindus, and earnest Jesusites — and you have the formula for a feminized despot who merely looks like a man and is accompanied by a coven or ashram communion of pious worshippers. As I said before, virtuous men (Patriarchs) do not need a goddess, just a wife or wives submitted to Allah's law! The priest eventually became King or chief god-man-warrior-messiah, and as long as the goddess was pleased, her divine husband (world soul) would allow her to continue blessing everyone while she appropriately interpreted omens as needed — what the Americans call 'spin-doctoring' and what scholars call 'propaganda': the Goebelian art of repetitive prevarication. This priest-king constituted a man-god phenomenal continuum (intermediary) between the people and their vicarious union with God, by virtue of his intimate proximity (piety?) to the goddess who ruled in the name of Brahma's several facsimiles. This religion therefore, required three intermediaries: (1) goddess, (2) priest/priestess, (3) a human oblation, (i.e. god-man sacrifice), which became, in time, a divinely sired son or daughter. This transcendent *imaginary union* (atonement) with God, via the trinity of mediums, is the gist and grist of monism.[118] Here is why:

Monism *implies* that God is *incomplete*, because all matter has proceeded 'out' of His essence and must return in abject surrender of self-consciousness, hence the bliss of nirvana and the requirement of sacrifice — because God is 'hungry' for the return of the *essence* that went out from Him. Therefore, when the flesh that was/is God, is willingly returned via sacrifice, the selfless gesture is divinely received and God is really impressed with such altruistic worship; especially with the sacrifice, and thereby placated all the more. This is also the psychological root of ritual suicide: be it sutee, hari kari, kamikaze, or Islamist mania.

[117] Reparation or expiation for sin (Oxford Dict.)

[118] The word *imaginary* may be in error. Such people do meld their heart with jinn, some even marry them.

But there is more! By consuming sacred and freshly seared, or even better: raw-sacrificed hominid myocardium,[119] those who partake in the communion (initiates/novices/novitiates), vicariously unite themselves with the sacrifice and are thereby also joined to God Who's deigned to invest His *self* in the flesh after consecration: after all, it was Him to begin with and the dead man is just an illusion (i.e. extension of a particulate God, by definition)! If any citizen chose not to eat, the abstainers then submitted their god-union, or power of self-dominion, to the priest and his inner circle, thereby becoming lower-caste servants of an elite group of blood-atoned god-man eaters.[120] It is a simple uncomplicated formula that works the magic of theocratic dictatorship! Therefore and with this formula, Satan's seduction of human reason, our only real autonomy, is now completed vis-à-vis the replacement of logic with blind-faith! Eventually, such decent folk were declared pariahs, and not even given the opportunity to have a bite of god (excommunicated).

As to how this absurd religion is materialism? The answer is by virtue of the priest's authority over the 'flesh' of his subjects! They, the ultimate *material* (image) of God, who having proceeded from God, must now, when chosen for sacrifice, submit their *substance* as proxy for the polity's spiritual re-union (atonement, at-*one*-ment) with God, Who obviously is incomplete and eagerly waits to be impressed; otherwise His partner, Shakti, will get angry— or worse, become sullenly depressed! Thus, the priest-king is given power to select and murder at will with community sanction. This illusion of divine sanction demonstrates absolute power over God's pen-ultimate material: mankind, and is now utilized by the Occidental Alliance to murder Muslims at will. Upper Degree Freemasons call it the 'Royal Art' or 'Craft'. The priest, as a "divine" envoy and magistrate, shares power with the divinity of choice because the sacrificed flesh *is* this divinity, so to speak. He not only has license to murder, but also gets the first bite of transubstantiated divinity, and thereby becomes equated with divine power as a magisterial envoy. By virtue of the blood re-union, he holds the power of life and death over a conformed polity who kow-tow reverently in abject, un-holy fear and servitude, wondering: who is next? The latter element of uncertainty is detrimental to productivity so therefore, the martyr was given 'chosen' status

---

119 The 'Sacred Heart' of Catholic idolatry?

120 The priests of Baal were called Khaan-baal, from which is derived cannibal, and also hence, the title Khan!

as anointed elitist capable of breaking all the rules in order to preserve them and the society. This class status and exemption from justice lives on globally in all forms of Royalty as a diplomatic privilege, and allows impunity for certain rulers so as to enjoy retirement before visiting the grave.

Christians, or I should say: Paulians, have delicately and apologetically modified the myth by saying that God 'put on' the flesh like we put on a coat.[121] This is an interesting twist. Paul asserts that Allah incarnated as Isa and became the very first High Priest to *offer* Himself as a human sacrifice.[122] But he also *infers* that God, as Isa, is not really the flesh!? He just lived inside the bone-bag for 33 years — which means he was not really the blood either. He somehow 'put it on' without getting stuck in it like the rest of us coagulators! On this basis, Paul sanctifies his version of the Dravidian myth and separates Creator from Creature; but then, he immediately denies the logic by stating that Isa is also a man! And there is more: Paul goes on to say that Disciples of Christ are then, by virtue of faith in the shed blood of a heroic god-man whose body isn't really God, able to also 'put on' the nature of God or Christos through the baptism of an indwelling third-god called holy–spirit or 'Christ-in-you', becoming the Freemasonic *hypotenuse of Pythagoras,* so to speak; although in all fairness he never calls holy-spirit God. Thank God! Well — at least not directly.

This indeed is a sticky mess! Now God has a body that is not really Him, and that all other scripture says He does not need! But, to the contrary, most Christians say it is Him — well, *almost* Him — and that *they* need it for salvation: otherwise they cannot 'put on' or dress the soul in their own *resurrection-body* for eternal retirement in Paradise. They must also, in the interim, ingest this *not-quite* body and blood of God by proxy through the ritual of communion. This act magically increases or restores readily wane-able faith and provides 'reunion' with God via the third God, *holy spirit*, who then 'indwells' the born-again soul. This last ritual and dogma explicitly identifies Christianity with monism, as does the Trinitarian scheme of three-

---

[121] See Paul's Epistle Hebrews 2: 16 the only such reference in the NT or entire Bible for that matter

[122] ibid 2:17 'Wherefore in all things it behooved him to be made like unto his brethren, that he might be a merciful and faithful high priest in things pertaining to God, to make reconciliation for the sins of mankind.'

in-one gods: because the former requires a material substance for what is essentially spiritual commerce or communication.[123] These two dogmas also specifically demonstrate the Hellenist influence of the contemporary heathen doctrines that affected Paul's theology, as quoted in chapter one by Christian scholars. Rather than an open line of divine communication, Christians preach union or atonement with God by virtue of the ritual: meaning an actual transfer of spirit or permanent mind-meld — a bit like Mr. Spock's laying-on of hands in Star Trek.[124] This spiritual amalgamation is just plain opposite of what all the Prophets describe and/or experienced in their relations with God! — Conclusively though, and according to Christian doctrine, since God really is not the *body* of Isa it does change the monistic ideal to one of *symbolic mysticism*. However, the line is extremely thin and I do not believe the common god-eater perceives the razor's edge. Does Allah really complicate the requirements for salvation with such a muddled scope of ideation? I believe Allah forbids it!

This Trinitarian twist or 'spin' on the Dravidian myth is even more ingeniously complicated, in that instead of man aspiring unto God through the vicarious sacrifice, it is God Himself condescending to incarnate and offer Himself to Himself as sacrificial flesh (material), thereby turning the myth 180 degrees utilizing the force of gravitational incredulity. However, they counterman this effect by stating God is also man! — here we go again, back into the serpent's circle! On second thought…no! I refuse! It is just too much trouble. Besides, I think I have made the point, and if you care to take a spin on this metaphysical merry-go-round be my guest! But please, do not simply believe me or any old thump on the door of your heart — figure it out for yourself!

God's offering Himself as the *human* sacrifice, in the office of His own High Priest, is the real catch of this scheme. It is the 'hook' as the shyster or grifter says. Who can argue with such selfless magnanimity while the dying god's Mother-Wife stands at the foot of the cross weeping? To be brothers

---

[123] I am aware of the 'laying on of hands' as did the Patriarchs, but this required no toasted wafer, piece of bread, or essence of grape, and is an entirely different matter!

[124] Others confess that the ritual is nothing more than an act of reverence to enhance the human memory in servitude to Christ's example. What I describe above is primarily akin to the Catholic and Anglican conventions.

to such a god profoundly moves emotive souls, since, by virtue of God's personal conquest of Death through suicide, all of His children — sorry: I should say *brethren* (according to Paul) — can now share in the power-fest over fleshly material, just like other Khaan-baals![125] Except — that this *Christian* sacrifice was the real one made by the genuine god-man, and thus, the Christian mandate for power is the only such mandate with authentic divine sanction, because all other cannibal similitudes were mere demoniac imaginations! Here is the root of the 'White Man's Burden': his 'Manifest Destiny' as it were, and thus, also, materialism! Psychologically, the end result is the same: Power over the flesh — i.e., divinely sanctioned Power over material! What do the means matter?

As an afterthought, not that it has anything to do with materialism or monism as such, but in all my years as a Christian, no one ever explained why it is that *God* had to *Conquer* Death?[126] Think about it. Seems to me God can simply tell death to 'go to hell' and that's that! But death is part of our journey and a required credential for admission to this side of eternity. I realize Adam could have chosen the 'Tree of Life', which is the Divine Wisdom of Obedience, but, he did not. In the end, death also will be no more, whether death of the body or everlasting spiritual death (separation from God in Hell), what Christians call the Second Death. So — instead of waiting like the rest of us until Judgment Day, Christians, by virtue of belief in the vicarious god-man sacrifice, get God's indwelling holy-spirit; are supernaturally cleansed from all sin; and empowered over fleshly material (i.e. life itself) as well as spiritual death. Apparently even on their deathbed, after living a life of flagrant sin: all they have to do is confess they are sinners and say they believe in *Jesus*! Now that is what I call power: The Church Triumphant! — Yes indeed!

It seems that Isa, as God, the *second Adam* and High Priest of immolation according to Paul, essentially committed suicide quite consciously by throwing himself to the mercy of Shaitan's hounds such as Pilate, et alia.

---

125 Khaan = Priest, Baal = Canaanite god — these priests ate their human oblation, and from thence is derived the word cannibal.

126 Another Pauline ideation.

This Hindu practice not only set a well-followed precedent,[127] but also provided a paranormal avenue for men to perfect Adam's faulty decision-making process — by divinely opening to the brethren a superior bloodline, as it were. Without this grace, they too would all choose the second death by default — like the rest of us! This peculiarly indwelling grace securely enables them to become *god-men decision makers*. This is the gist and grist of Paul's secret, 'withheld from men since the foundations of the earth'; which means Adam didn't know either, and consequently infers that Allah *planned* Adam's Fall rather than anticipate or foreknow it! I know this sounds like another philosophical carousel filled with horses named Free-Will or Conundrum Esq., and I'm almost sorry I brought it up! However, the significant matter is that of Christian *superiority* (materialism) over the spiritually *unborn-again* communion of the rest of us sinners.

As an example of this arrogant blindness, let us look at the Christian ladies who occupied the Philippines after Americans slaughtered some 200,000 brown-skinned brown rice eaters during the Spanish-American War. Their 'white-robed cum white-skin' mentality led them to abhor the local native cuisine, so much so that they convinced compliant husbands to institute a culinary revolution by substituting polished *white* rice, bleached *white* wheat flour, and refined *white* sugar for the local fare. This resulted in an epidemic of Beriberi, further decimating their new slaves. Where was the guidance of their 'indwelling third god' may we ask? The compelling Christian conviction literally obliges them to conquer those they consider to be spiritually-dead or inferior and bestows a patronizing fascist 'super-man' status, which simply forbids them to let their 'heathen' neighbours 'rest in peace', as it were. Enough said for the present, as I discuss this a bit more in the chapter on 'little gods'. In closing, now that I brought it up, I offer a few words regarding Free-Will.

> Being at liberty to choose between life and death, heaven or hell, is not equivalent to the absolute freedom of God, Who has placed these unalterable consequences before us.

Out of respect for the gospel of Lady Liberty, many

[127] Many Christians were encouraged by their Bishops to give themselves up to Roman authorities for persecution and sacrifice. See *Perpetua's Passion* by Joyce E. Salisbury, Routledge, 1997, ISBN 0-415-91836-7

presume that Divine and human wills are equivalent. I believe this assumption is the third sin of Job[128] and Lucifer's first. The truth is that God is the only being with a Free Will! We, relatively speaking, have scarcely more liberty than a fish in a bowl! But like the once sore-covered saint, people fancy that God cares to hear about their *ism* opinions of humanist uncommon sense. Allah certainly gave us a will, but it's 'freedom' is quite *limited* — being restrained by the physical, psychic, and spiritual boundaries divinely pre-determined for all creatures. If man's will was truly independent, we would overcome sleep by 'willing' to remain awake without the universal psychosis that follows deprivation of the REM cycle; or choose to hold our breath for 300 years and *create* a third alternative to Heaven or Hell on subsequent interment. The fact is, that we live in an aquarium called Creation, and are confined to thoughts, desires, needs, consequences, and limits of our dominion, which are pre-ordained by natural laws. For this reason, God hates those who impertinently remove boundaries without His consent. Cain chose to jump out of the fishbowl of Allah's protection in Eden: and, like a fish flopping on dry land, he lived by his frantic wits until the cat finally got him! It appears this is the result of left-handed free will.[129]

A depiction of Druid Sacrifice with androgynous (bisexual) choice of next year's Dionysian proxy standing at right.



[128] Job failed to *forbid* the evil of his children (1). Instead, *he* offered sacrifice everyday *for their crimes of revelry* committed under his roof, then had the nerve to *complain* to God about subsequent judgment (2). During the complaint, he offered his opinion! (3)

[129] The left-hand simply refers to wicked choices, people, institutions, or spirits. However, in the realm of the Occult, it refers to the Left Hand Path of Satanism, whereas this book gives the history of the Right hand path of Satanism; that which uses Myths, Icons and Idolatry for mass mind-control or, hypnotism—the surrender of individual volition to the whims of another entity.

A word on idolatry:

Then said one of the doctors: 'Master, thou hast spoken much against idolatry as though the people of Israel had idols, and so thou hast done us wrong.' Isa answered: 'I know well that in Israel today there are not statues of wood; but there are statues of flesh.' Then answered all the scribes in wrath: "And so we are idolaters?' Isa answered: 'Verily I say unto you, the precept sayeth not 'Thou shalt worship', but 'thou shalt love (*agape or obey*) the Lord thy God with all thy soul, and with all thy heart, and with all thy mind.' Is this true? said Isa. 'It is true' answered everyone.

Then said Isa: 'Verily ill that which a man loveth, for which he leaveth everything else, but that is his god. And so the fornicator hath for his image the harlot, the glutton and drunkard hath for image his own flesh, and the covetous hath for his image silver and gold, and so likewise every other sinner.' Then said he who invited him: "Master which is the greatest sin?' Isa pointed to the foundation of the house and said: 'If the foundation give way, immediately the house falleth to ruin … but if every other part give way it can be repaired. Even so then I say to you, that idolatry is the greatest sin, because it depriveth a man entirely of faith, and consequently of God, so that he can have no spiritual affection. But every other sin leaveth to man the hope of obtaining mercy, and therefore I say that idolatry is the greatest sin.'"

The Gospel of Barnabas, Chapter 32-33

Chapter Six: **The Word of God**

Monism: "The doctrine that there is but one principle of Being or ultimate substance as mind or matter." (Funk & Wagnalls)

Monism: "The philosophy that seeks to explain all that is in terms of a single reality … extinguishing the dualism of physical and psychical by postulating a transcendent reality … Materialism is another form of Monism… all forms of Monism are in radical conflict with the belief in a radical *Christian* distinction between an un-created God and the created order." (Oxford. Dict. of the Christian Church)

Out of many, One; *E Pluribus Unum* (see your nearest dollar bill). *As above, so below* — The Law of One: One World, One people, One Religion, One Jerusalem, One Malaysia, One Swiss Card etc., etc. The trick is calling this 'Unity in Diversity' for the purpose of centralizing power and control.

These latter catch-phrases are all monistic themes or logos, and their metaphysical purpose is to guide men into the mindlessness of abject service to the state ala Orwellian finesse'; and thus, transcend man's Free-Will![130] Gurus of social engineering would never admit this because they have already submitted their personal will to the Great Monad's service. How Christians resolve the Trinitarian Monad with respect to this mystical conundrum is indeed a mystery, as the construct of three gods-in-one is essentially the penultimate monad paradigm: acclaiming that three personalities — one of whom is a created creature — are really one entity: as if the universe was piloted by three operators controlling independent steering-wheels on the same axle, which seems more like an image of the Three Stooges! An in-ordinate amount of cultivated dogma is required to accept this theology and with the same God-given breath, deny it is monism as the Oxford definition does. How does the gift of logic come to such a pickle in the minds of so many devoted disciples of Jesus? But even more to the crucial point is the next question: why has Allah permitted such a doctrine to ensnare so great a multitude? The answer is simple: To test our obedience to His Name!

---

[130] George Orwell was an operative for Britain's Secret Service; his work is prophetic in the sense that it is based on the truth of government's secret intent.

Allah gave Adam commandments; Adam taught them to Eve; both he and Eve succumbed to Satan's suggestion that Allah lied; and Adam inclined towards ambitious curiosity — a simple formula that still works — granting, of course, that Adam did *forget* the doleful consequences of his covenant with Allah! But then again, perhaps Adam didn't realize exactly what death was and the entire drama is naught but a learning experience? Whatever the case, goddess-imbued romantics would have us believe that Adam would rather die than be separated from his wife[131] — Ah (sigh) romance! Perhaps this is the reason the Prophet's greatest regret was to leave his companions to the devastating influence of feminine wiles. Another astute student of feminism was Solomon, who declared: 'one man (with wisdom) among a thousand have I found: but a woman among all those have I not found.' (Eccl 7: 28)

Sorry ladies, I'm just the courier but you can argue your premise with Allah and his prophets *if* you make it that far![132] Am I a male chauvinist? I pray not, but I do aspire unto the office of Patriarch! It would appear *the majority* of women have inherited an Eve-like spiritual myopia, and for this reason, indomitable Patriarchs will never obey or permit a woman's religious ascension to leadership equal to or *above* his auspice. This principle infers that *most* women lack the wisdom Solomon failed to find in them. It also infers that societies in which women dominate are populated with lapdog husbands (boy-men) by means of their own disobedience to Shari'ah. There are indeed wise women: Abigail, wife of King David, and certainly Kadijah, are perfect examples of pure and blessed feminine acumen, not to mention the mother of Isa. But Matriarchy is not the equivalent of Patriarchy, and I believe Maggie Thatcher's Handbag is not a providential feminine accoutrement under divine Patriarchal husbandry. The present reversal of the deific mandate for Patriarchal government was well prophesied in the Hadith (also see Isaiah 3: 4 & 3: 12), and the cause is the failure of men to be faithful Muslims!

---

131 Romance is another absurd cause of ritual suicide! I'm sure Lot mourned the rock salt of his wife, but he didn't look back, did he?

132 A reminder that the Prophet testified there were more women in hell than men!

The real test of faith is obedience[133] not belief! Many students can pass examinations on professional theoretical knowledge yet remain unskilled enough to perform what they say they know. Hence, obedience is the trial of our practical skills! The *faithful* are not those who merely believe, but are those who obey — those who *do* what they *say* they believe. Faith is the initial step on the path of submissive obedience and is indeed the foundation. So the important questions are: What do you believe — immediately followed by — what do you do? Thinking is also doing, so the act of believing in the concept of a Tri-partheid godhead is an act of disobedience that countermands the prime commandment of the Mosaic Decalogue, and thus, cannot have proceeded from Allah! The act of praying in the name of *Jesus* also counteracts the same commandment because his name was not Jesus but Yahshua or '*Yahweh Saves*'. Supplication to our Creator should be made in *the* Name that honor the first commandment and using the name '*Jesus*' does not honor that commandment because it is simply the *wrong name*.

'...that whatsoever ye shall ask of the *Father* in my name,
he may give it you.' (John 15:16)

or, literally:

'that whatever ye ask of the *Generator* on *behalf of His Salvation*,
He may give it to you.'

This can in no way be ascribed to Jesus' person without fanciful religious ideation! Any diligent search of the NT will not uncover any reference to a directive, command or even a suggestion to pray to or worship Jesus! And in Rev. 22: 8, Isa expressly forbids it! Isa was always referring to His 'name's sake', which means: *on behalf of my benefactor's mercy*, or, *on behalf of Yahweh's Salvation*. Isa was a messenger and envoy; an ambassador bearing the King's Name, the King's Admonishment and the King's Law or His Word. *Son of Man* & *Son of God* were common Hebrew titles reserved for God's Prophets. One reads many OT passages where Allah especially addresses Ezekiel or Jeremiah by the first phrase. There also exists substantial and convincing evidence from the Dead Sea Scrolls, indicating that the surviving Gospels were purposely written by persons intimately related with the

---

[133] See "The Purpose of Submission," Chapter Ten, in *The Hand of Iblis*.

Essenes who used double and triple layers of coded metaphorical or *Gnostic* language, in order to conceal facts and knowledge in order to protect their persons from Roman-Hasmodean scrutiny and persecution because of their 'Royalist' aspirations. This art of Gnostic *double-speak* is a Freemasonic cum Ishmai'ili specialty with similar seditious purpose, and is simply not the way of God (see Isaiah 48: 16).

Therefore, I submit that the NT's use of the name *Jesus* is a deliberate plan to direct the faithful away from the truth of Allah's autonomy and path of salvation, as I will attempt to demonstrate below.

Monotheists should understand the gravity of this matter in light of the prime commandment to have no gods before Allah! God's name is extremely important to Him, and accordingly should be so for Believers![134] The Jews removed over 3,000 direct references to this name [135] from their Toridic manuscripts and it seems early Church Fathers did the very same in the NT with regards to the name of Yeheoshua.[136] To directly attribute a pagan title such as *Jesus Christos* to the Prophet who was named *Yahveh Saves* or *Yahveh Is Salvation*, is sheer blasphemy! Jesus can save no one *because Jesus does not exist*. *Jesus* is the traditional name or, better yet, the 'title' for mythical pagan sun-god saviours. It is really quite simple, and argument to the contrary is apology for frank stupidity, error, ignorance, stubborn traditionalism, or covert complicity in what appears to be Gnostic ecclesiastical prevarication. This is perhaps why Yeheoshua will tell many Christians on the Day of Judgment to "depart" from his company. To use the title *Jesus* in prayer to Yah is like addressing your boss by the title of his

---

[134] *Elah* or *Alah* is another *form* of Elohim: a combination of *El* or *Strength* and *Alah* or *Swear*. See Strong's 425 and Scofield's Reference Bible, First Edition, where *Allah* has been deleted from the revised text. It is also thought to be a combination of two other words meaning '*the* God', and is used in reference to God more than 2500 times in the OT. All invocations in Islam definitely identify Allah with 'The God of Abraham', and not some *tree* or *moon god* as is commonly taught by many illiterates who've never read Al'Qur'an.

[135] i.e. the Tetragrammaton: YHWH pronounced Yahveh. Original form is Yah. El was used as 'Lord, King, or Chief'. The combination El-Yah or *Lord-God* is quite sensible, and it is not *inconceivable* that El-Yah, Al-Yah, or the Aramaic *Eli* reportedly spoken on the cross, are derived from this use. The first inscription bearing the name Yahveh is found on the famous Moabite Stone. YHWH means I AM WHO AM or I BE.

[136] *Yahweh, Yashua & You*, Gail Melvin, 1998, ISBN 0-9665602-0-5 #98-91512, an excellent treatise on the derivation and deletion of God's name from the Biblical texts, including complete scholarly references.

worst enemy who happens to also be *your avowed* mortal foe! There is a famous OT scripture which encapsulates this reality:

> "My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge: because thou hast rejected knowledge, I will also reject thee, that thou shalt be no priest to me: seeing that thou hast forgotten the law of thy God, I will also forget thy children." (Hosea 4: 6)

Isa himself, prayed as follows, regarding his mission:

> "I have manifested Your Name to the men you have given me out of this world ... keep ***through Thine own name*** those whom thou hast given me, that they may be one as we are." (John 17: 6,11)

The entire prayer in this passage is worth serious review. The importance of Yahweh's name is evident by its *supremacy*: the very name of God has the power to preserve (save). Remove the name and you remove the knowledge of His *autonomous* superiority and power of salvation. Therefore, *knowing* God's name *is power* (name recognition) and conscious utilization of that name in prayer is *acknowledgement* of His Sovereign Power over Creation — which includes all of us rather silly hominids. This separates Creator from Creature *definitively* by employing this *communiqué* in reverent supplication — creature to Creator — as did Isa himself *without intermediary*. It is therefore, the exact opposite of Monism! By the way, any reference to *oneness* in the above quoted prayer has solely to do with *unity of purpose* and not the melding of spiritual entities.

When I think of my father, I immediately recall his name. That recollection is accompanied by all that he was, all that he did, and all the honor and respect shown to *him* by family and community. These memories flow like a flood from some reservoir of direct association with his *name*, along with my fear of his wrath if I should disobey *his word*! It is why Isa taught his disciples to pray to the Father 'in his Name' because he actually bore *the Name* declaring the Creator's autonomous power over our ultimate destiny: the very focus of salvation. There is an old saying: 'Out of sight, Out of mind.' Remove the name and you create a void that is filled by false names with fruitless force. I say 'force', because ideas held to be sacred are what guide the wilful force of man's action. To remove God's name[137] is to remove

[137] The Hebrew word for name is *nomos*. Its root literally means 'legal food for sheep'

the memory of *His Word* (*His Law*) and also thereby, *His Government* over our will! The hawkers of myth have successfully done this by virtue of Trinitarian Humanism [138] — they put a man and man-made law on the throne of our conceptual framework of worldview (paradigm) knowledge, making us the judge of ethical and religious activity rather than God.[139] This is the fruit of the monistic myth's devolution to global materialism, and I will now attempt to plainly explain why in relation to monism's trinity, insh'allah.

The phenomenal human life experience is a linear sequence of germination-birth-growth-maturity-reproduction-death. This is elegantly represented by the Garden Story in Genesis: i.e. *if you don't obey you die,* and is also reflected by the study of a tree. Material life cycles *appear* to continue by virtue of a mediating seed, and most people will concede that the *quality* of seed is important — and though I am acutely aware of magnetic solar winds and transcendent cosmic dynamics, it is not my purpose here to expound on the fruitless metaphysical speculation on such influences, as they are purposely hidden and belong to God. All generated-generating physical entities die, implying their phenomenal manifestation is no more than a *vessel* or *vehicle* for the transcendent power of life itself. Allah, on the other hand, is the Supreme Being — He neither has a life cycle nor need of physical expression. He is, always was, and always will be, pure, unalterable, 'Supreme Being' — whatever that is. This incomprehensible confounds the anthro-centered, Trinitarian, god-man doctrine because the latter implies a definite *change* in God's nature at a specific point in time; yet their scripture states that God changes not and is infinite! Angels likewise, are forms of spiritual beings as well (albeit created from light) and have no life cycle. They *exist* but are not infinite! Humans also have no physical life cycle but rather life stages of development and decay, as our integral material house of flesh has an end. Even spiritually with regards to the soul, its created life is a linear continuum whose ultimate

---

[138] Humanism: the sovereignty of man by virtue of an absent or distant deity, or Deism, the creed of Freemasons and the fundamental doctrine of the American Constitution which does not *name* the god America serves! Monism's Man is his own saviour or god-man. For a full dissertation see the works of C.S. Lewis or 'Unholy Spirits' by Gary North, 1986

[139] The word *God* actually means *he who decides*, or Father, or Judge.

disposition depends upon whatever distance we would like between us and Allah for eternity.

Only our physical seed, vis-á-vis reproduction, appears to have a manifest life cycle continuum in the physical realm.[140] Our children inherit our goods and whatever genetic *seed* qualities are transmitted, but they receive nothing of our soul except what we impart by way of word and deed; for the soul is autonomously matchless, and cannot be shared out or distributed as it were. The soul has no seed in the phenomenal sense, and is the only thing we have that is uniquely and peacefully ours until we lose it — God Forbid! Even in marriage our body is submitted to the rights of our spouse! The soul therefore, is our sole possession in its integral sense; ours and no one else's, unless you are a die-hard romantic![141] By means of the divine gift of our sentient or 'sense' nature', our body is animated and our soul receives then re-generates thoughts and deeds, which are then planted during the earthly life with everlasting effect. Therefore, our thoughts (intent) and deeds are *spiritual seed*; and furthermore, by means of the soul, we live consciously after the body's physical death and carry this spiritual seed with us: as it is we who have 'created' this metaphysical seed, and thus it is ours and ours alone for eternity.

If by God's grace, *we* keep our soul from damnation and do not lose its limited freedom to the infernal confines of hell, the initial quality of our after-death life apparently depends entirely upon our behaviour while we live in the physical, except for those who are helpless or innocent till death, such as children or mental invalids. Therefore, thought and behaviour, like the double strands of DNA, undergo a marriage that forms the spiritual seed of our *unseen but everlasting future*.[142] Our behaviour is governed by a "free" will, which itself is bridled by ideas that determine conduct, and this

---

140 This is the very reason the genitalia were *Trinitized* and worshipped, as explained in following chapters and illustrated in the Appendices.

141 Admitting also, of course, that every soul is the property of Allah (swt).

142 This is why Muhammad is referred to as the *chief Counselor of the unseen future*, as spoken by Isaiah 9: 6-7, for it is by his guidance and example that Muslims create their own unseen futures.

conduct is limited by ability and environment,[143] and also influenced by certain inherit personality traits. Ideas themselves have no more life than does the force of gravity or the 'pound' in a pound of sugar, but ideas are communicated from one living creature to another: they can be eaten and digested metaphysically and metabolized to form guiding lights for the soul. Even animals can be given an idea that will change their behaviour under certain conditions. They too can be taught, or as Skinner so elegantly demonstrated: conditioned.[144] Stalin once said:

"Ideas are more dangerous than guns.
We do not let our people have guns, so why should we let them have ideas?"

On occasion my children's mothers and I remarked on some positive or negative trait in our offspring, then tried to blame or credit ourselves, a relative, or a friend accordingly for its communication. And though there are four fundamental types of human personality,[145] each is modified by ideas (education) introduced from external sources. The communicated ideas may be compared to dormant spiritual seed, planted in a soul with predetermined personality traits as empirically demonstrated by twin studies, in addition to manifest physical characteristics. The soul is therefore, soil for the germination of dormant *idea* seeds. As this seed matures in the integral psyche, it manifests by virtue of that person's wilful or unconscious behaviour. Eventually, and by means of reiterate communication, the ideas reproduce. Hence, the quality of communication (i.e. education) is a primary determinate of faithful propagation, as all good advertising propagators know. Ideas do however, grow poorly or mutate if the soil of soul is not maintained properly, or if the communicator is lax in his duty. Therefore did Goebbles repeat his lies!

On the other hand, Divine ideas do not fruitlessly mutate! But they can and do fall on poor soil, and there are certainly cross-bred divine ideations manifest in the kernel of many religions, just as there are cross-

[143] Except for astral projectionists who peep and bump in the night. But even they are limited by physical death and know not what follows.

[144] *Conditioning* is the real meaning of the phrase; ' Social Engineering'

[145] Choleric, Phlegmatic, Sanguine, Melancholic — all traits are seen in combination, with one or the other predominating.

bred animals or fruits, and these reproducible mongrels seem well acclimated to their respective environments. Yet an apple tree planted 1000, 10,000 or 100,000 years ago or from hence, will faithfully reproduce only apple trees and will not change its nature into an orange, lemon, or grape unless tampered with by some fool who thinks he's God; and, once changed, it is no longer an apple. A noble Chinaman or Swede will have a similar recognizable bearing. A Siberian wolf and a Tasmanian tiger may be different species — one mammal and the other marsupial — but they are both canines and essentially have the same archetypal forms and follow equivalent patterns of predatory behaviour. They are not fish, or monkeys, or birds, or cats. Therefore, the 'divine creative word' or idea of a noble man or *canine* cannot be changed but merely modified (adapted) according to the needs of the environment. Conversely, artificially induced hybrids or monsters of nature cannot reproduce naturally because the nuclear word or idea that governs the seed's conjugation and subsequent expression has been unnaturally altered. These altered (hybrid) ideas require tyrants and/or the subjugation of the female to an unnatural manipulation for reproduction, rather than her free willed natural submission![146] And herein is the metaphysical basis for 'sexual magic'.

The Word of God is *His idea*, not ours. It is His Law of conduct both for the phenomenal universe as well as our morally ethical behaviour. And yet, Allah's word has no more a life of its own than do these words you are reading, until the words of His idea are commanded or spoken (communicated), whereby they manifest as creature or are planted in the soul's behavioural predisposition as are animal instincts! Therefore, in this phenomenal sense, we are all little 'words' of God; but this does not make us God or even part of Him, anymore than it made Isa God. We cannot create life! Even the raising of the dead is not creation of life but merely a recalling or restoration. It is not a primal, generative act. Only God can do such a thing! And though we cannot create life, we may indeed *imitate* the Creator. We are after all, His reflection or image. Look in the mirror: are the photon waves that carry your reflection really you? Therefore Reflect! If a man makes a table from wood, is he then the table? If he engenders a child, is he

[146] This is why Satan first approached Eve, and thereafter Adam! Today's feminists are subjugated to the *idea* of individual autonomy devoid of Allah's grace, and thus find futility in servitude to *self* rather than Allah's Patriarchs.

then the child? If he writes a song is he then the song? If the song is never sung, does it still exist? — Reflect!

The universe we know is but *one* of Allah's songs, but He is not the Universe! He composes and sings, we hear. He paints, we see the result. He sculpts; we live in and on the result. He actually speaks His thoughts forth by the incomprehensible power of His own Name: '**Be**'; after which these thoughts 'come to pass' as a form of reality. That is all there is to it, and it matters not one zarrah to our everlasting disposition to spend time bantering theory as to how He did or does it! This knowledge is purposely hidden. To pry open the heavens in search of such matters is forbidden territory upon which trespass only the arrogant of heart! So Beware! God's spirit or word — as an expression of His wilful intent — is manifest in the creation, just as is a man's table or song. But the creation is no more He than these words I write are me. Therefore, Isa is no more He than you, I, or the sparrow, lily, and apple.

Prophet Isa was a perfectly obedient servant of God's Word, sent as the final warning and prophetic judge to the Jews. He announced the end of the pretended dominion of the Jews as magistrates of Allah's Word, and then announced the coming transfer of this Word's sceptre or *office* to the *next man*, Islam; whereby he confirmed Isaiah's prophecy.[147] He utterly destroyed all false doctrines and traditions by the power of Allah's wisdom that rested *upon* him, was spoken *through* him, and made manifest *by* his example. But he never picked up the Mosaic rod of chastisement nor applied it to the backs and necks of idolaters — excepting the Temple Shylocks — who preferred Queens in Heaven or her lovers on Earth. This latter burden was left to Islam because Isa was not authorized to form such a polity.

The ink on this paper is dead, even if you read the book. But these dormant ideas may become fertilized seed in the integral ground of your soul. It is our soul alone that bears the promise of permanent life as a gift from Allah, and His ideas are but a guiding light by which we instruct the soul via our sense organism,[148] to restrain or release (forbid & enjoin) the will, according

[147] Isaiah 65: 15; discussed in detail in the next Chapter.

[148] The mind or ultimate repository of our sensory experience.

to the soul's antipathy or sympathy for the idea. We like it or we do not. We accept it as truth or we reject it according to our soul's inclination. It is the inclination of the soul towards truth that we must engender (plant) in the sentient soil of our children, so that when challenged by false light (bad seed or *forbidden trees*), they will lean their tested soul towards the true light of Allah's Seed, His Word, His Law; and thereby both think and do the deeds of Allah's Right Hand!

Prior to Al'Qur'an, the chief representative sign of the Covenant of God's Law being imparted as a guide for man's civilized behaviour, was manifest by the *Ark of The Covenant* which housed the stone-tablets of Law. The human seal, or sign signifying receipt of this covenant by man, was circumcision. The ritual exposure (*uncovering*) of the glans-penis is an outward sign of male authority to judge or administer Allah's law via submission to it, and thereby govern what his sanctified Phallus indicates.[149] This was politically initiated by Abraham's example, and unanimously (corporately) submitted to by the men of Israel under Moses. This federation of circumcised patriarchs, each of whom enjoined this covenant upon their households, was the first known body politic of God's Kingdom in recorded History! The Ark represents the heart or *soul* of man. The ability to carry God's Law in our heart can only be achieved through obedient submission to that Law; bearing in mind that the phenomenal manifestation of Allah rested *upon* the Ark, and not in it*!* Our Submission is the vessel by which Allah pours forth His grace as ministered to us by the Holy Spirit (His Word of command) via His Angels and Messengers, to both comprehend and administer His law. This grace fertilizes the seed of His Word that it may mature and produce the fruits of obedience until the human ark overflows. By means of the superfluity, we in turn, plant this same seed in others: i.e. we cast our spiritual bread (grain) upon the waters (mankind). Wives should manifest this principle via submission to their husbands. It is the way of feminine wisdom, and is why the Prophet said that 'Paradise lay at the feet of mothers', for it is by their submission that children willingly learn to submit, and these fundamentals are best acquired at the breast and feet of mothers during the first seven years of life.

---

[149] Thus is Male Circumcision an overt act of Divine Covenant in direct opposition to the goddess worship of all feminists and those who imbibe the idolatry of Shakti and Lilith. And please note there is no such a thing as female circumcision in the Kingdom of God!

Men are tenant farmers of this soil and seed. We have no more power to dispose the soul than the man who plows, plants, waters and weeds the sod that engenders his food. Like the farmer, we each must wait for the mystery of life to reveal itself, and then eat what we and our guardians have sown in soil given to our care as a trial from Allah. For this reason, children of the righteous have an advantage, but the converse is also true. Therefore, when we refuse submission as did Cain, we cut ourselves off from, and hinder our children's access to, the grace of an abundant blessing, and therefore, receive no more than what also flows to the wicked by means of his limited will: for the sun also shines upon conjurers when they return from forbidden astral dimensions. And Allah is ever gracious and most kind to believer, atheist, or enemy, until the Day of Judgment! The power of spiritual seed is so great, that the ambitious wicked actively make use of its influence to their advantage via advertisement, propaganda, social engineering, politically correct thinking, values oriented education, material pursuit, sexual prowess, weapons of mass destruction, and even Islamism. These are all examples of humanist idea-seeds planted by persons who are consciously or unconsciously submitted to Iblis. Let us now contrast the seed of Allah's word with the concept of Monism and its phallic Trinity.[150]

Hindu Myth requires belief in an infinitely distant impersonal Creator named Atman who initiated the Universe and left it to the management of his son Brahma, *the soul* of the world — by which and through whom all things were created and reasonably well maintained — that is, until the mediatrix, Shakti, becomes angry or morose! Atman apparently takes no personal interest in the creation. Perhaps there is a celestial Himalayan Plateau where he dwells in implacable serenity: peacefully oblivious to the results of his handiwork? Shakti, on the other hand, is very interested and loves the business of meddling in human affairs; like most mother-in-laws! She represents the third person of this trinity, who governs the world by virtue of withholding or releasing regenerative (sexual) power. If she is pleased, then all is well, but if not, she refuses to mediate on the petitioners behalf and may well cause great devastation and dearth. When placated, she grants access of communion with Brahma himself, or at least to a world of lower deities so that what passes for wisdom and miracles may be obtained by the supplicant. Think of Brahma as a kind

[150] See appendix page 94

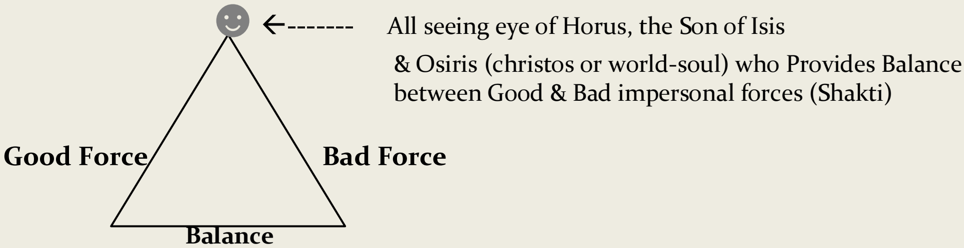
of protoplasmic ether playing host to psychic metabolites which are excreted on the material surface of the grand illusion, upon whom Shakti defiantly stands in triumph!

The greatest metaphysical Hindu realm is achieved through the soul's wilful self-annihilation, and is not unlike the deeds of misguided Muslim brethren who prefer rather explosive theories of what awaits them in Paradise. When the seed of this idea germinates to maturity, the pretentiously pious Hindu rejects passion and pleasure for the sake of the all too obvious illusion of purposeful living. This avatar of holy dissolution, acknowledges he does not really exist as a separate entity and is destined to be absorbed by Atman anyway. So — he might as well get to the business of transcending the illusion of his person and family in order to re-meld with the world-soul of Brahma, with the ultimate goal of eternal unconscious bliss if Brahma ever locates Atman again. Thereby, he short-circuits the endless cycle of rebirth and inevitable suffering by joining Atman as a senselessly happy component of inter-stellar plasma. This puts me in mind of Job's wishing he were never born, or the end result of opium dens.

The bottom line of this non-sense is the complete rejection of personal accountability on the Day of Judgment! In the interim though, it does give latitude to crafty genius. Anyone clever enough to confuse his neighbour by manipulating the grand illusion can then convince the poor sod he's inferior and should serve the master of this vain piety. It works! For men of valour and opportunistic ambition or intelligent sloth, one need only tempt them with Shakti's poly-handrous favours, celebrity status, or piles of cash. For spiritually orphaned men and those given to contemplation: promise them enlightenment in return for loyalty to a sheikh, as well as fruitless but fascinating discourse on the nature of God, and add some international intellectual renown or access to the astral realm for especially gifted acolytes of speculation. For women and feminised men: promise them anything, flatter them always, and leave them wondering about your intention or some metaphysical question on the sensitive Sufi heart. And do not forget to ask their help or opinion about a personal problem, and then listen long enough to appear compassionately empathetic or appreciative of their support; or, *vulnerable* if you really want to bed them. It is quite simple.

There are a thousand and one variations of the monad trinity, and if they weren't so tiresomely repetitious they might be amusing. The one with the greatest virulence is that of the Kabala. Jews, with their gift of Semite rhetoric, are incredibly persuasive when it comes to metaphysics, and of course, the devil *really is* in the details. Here we have a divine generator who is so distant he has left us to fend for ourselves — sounds like Atman to me. This is the Deism of those Freemasons who gave us both the spirits of guillotine efficiency as well as the U.S. and Turkish Constitutions. Before leaving the Galaxy however, their pitiless hermaphroditic god spoke the Trinitarian logos or AUM of decadent Buddhists. This pseudo-Brahman AUM (Brahma or Christ) holds the world together in continuous harmony and has emendations of wisdom embodied as a female entity, through which one may achieve superior knowledge of the logos (Word of God, or Forces of Nature) via certain rituals of magick! Initiation then enables the adept to stand in triumph over the world (material), just like Shakti! This demonic *Force of Nature* business made its global rounds this past decade at mass Rock & Roll *Initiation Festivals* in the guise of *Charity*.

Below is a simple minded diagram for the simple minded Kabalic Trinitarian Godhead. Here Atman is Brahman, Vishnu (i.e. Christ) is Siva, and Shakti is Holy Spirit. This is the symbol of the Satanic Great Seal of the United States of America, (as imprinted on every dollar bill), and is taken from page 861 of the Freemasonic Guide to Initiation: *Morals & Dogma*, by Albert Pike … well … almost!



Excerpt from the 32nd Degree Freemason Lecture:

"**Every equilateral triangle is a symbol of trinity**, as are all groups of three in the Lodge, as the Sun, the Moon, and the Worshipful Master, in the sacred and mystic symbol of AUM of the Hindus, whose origin and meaning no one here knows. The great trinity of the Aryans was thus symbolized by the Adepts. Among the Hindus it

symbolized the supreme god of gods. The Brahmans, because of its awful and sacred meaning, hesitated to pronounce it aloud, and when doing so placed a hand in front of the mouth to deaden the sound. This trilateral name for god is composed of three Sanskrit letters. The first A stands for the Creator (Brahma); the second letter U for the preserver (Vishnu); the third letter M for the destroyer (Siva). AUM it is, ineffable, not because it cannot be pronounced, but because it is pronounced A-A-A-U-U-U-M-M-M. All these things which you can learn by study, concentration, and contemplation, have come down to us from our ancient ancestors through Zarathustra and Pythagoras.

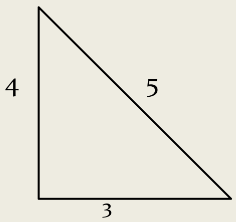
> "You have reached the mountain peak of Masonic instruction, a peak covered by mist, which you in search for further light can penetrate only by your own efforts. Now we hope you will study diligently the lessons of all our degrees so that there will be nurtured within you a consuming desire to pierce the pure white light of Masonic Wisdom. And before we let you go, let me give you a hint and that is all that the greatest Mystics ever give. The hint is the Royal Secret, it is there that you may learn to find that light. Yes, brothers, the hint is in the Royal Secret. The true word-MAN, born of a double nature, of what we call Good and what we call Evil, Spiritual and Earthly, mortal and immortal, finds the purpose of his being ONLY WHEN THESE TWO NATURES ARE IN PERFECT HARMONY.
>
> "Harmony, my brethren, Harmony, is the true word and the Royal Secret which makes possible the *empire* of the true Masonic Brotherhood!"

Study of this lecture excerpt confirms my thesis! Freemasons love triangles, squares, pentagons, and especially hexagon honeycombs filled with worker bees. They are real bears at this stuff. It seems the logos Trinity-god, AUM, and wisdom-goddess, SOPHIA, are a bit finicky at times, requiring the all seeing one-eye of the sun-god's son Horus to keep them in balance; and Horus can always use a few good men 'in-the-know', so to speak. This gnosis of Kabala can only be obtained by a multiplicity of tortuously wordy rituals, but when the eager-beaver's got his eagle's badge,[151] watch out! Reserved for Master Magi Initiates is the right of governance over every creature they can enslave, and absolute liberty to commit gentile rapine. These are the nihilist supermen of Nietzsche and Hitler, disguised as humanitarians to throw everyone off the mark, as per the protocols of Iblis! Clever isn't he? Below is

---

[151] "The first group in the Western European milieu to adapt badges and symbols as a formalized aspect of their attire: the Knights Templar of the Christian Crusades." From: "Ethiopia Reaches Her Hand Unto God" by Gregory Copley, pp. 92-94 Published by Defence & Foreign Affairs USA, 1998.

a second Trinitarian concept that represents Man's *Union* with the Trinitarian godhead by virtue of this Initiation into the 'Mysteries of the Kabala'.



3 – represents: Deity or Divine Logos
4 – " Material or human Domain
5 – " Union of the Divine & Human

Here is an evolved pagan blueprint for the Trinity.
The hypotenuse is *Christos*, or better said, the *goddess* who fertilizes celestial inspiration as the in-dwelling of Holy Spirit, or 'Christ In You'

This simplified exposition is wholly inadequate as a review of their extremely complicated metaphysics, but the synopsis is sufficient for my purpose. Freemasons have adopted this system as a guide for their initiation through the 33 degrees, *and it is a known fact that Satanists were responsible for drafting the upper degrees.*[152] There is a trail of progenitor cults leading straight to Babylon for this wicked crew, but in all fairness, most Freemasons are decent men and know not the light they follow as long as it gives them a competitive edge. Obviously this is due to lack of a full disclosure on the part of their high-priests, as well as their own genuine desire for the affirming (validating) male fellowship of their 'all-seeing' superiors. This is the model for the Alliance's holy empire[153] of the Great Pyramidal Marketing Scheme, as well as the manly 'Three-in-one' Musketeer slogan of equilibrium between good and bad forces. The little 'god-men' need to help their monocular god[154] manage Darth Vader's legions, in order to guide them to the light of the Federal Reserve's Temple of triangulated tallies.

For the unread student of scripture, the monistic or Gnostic twist on the Gospel's interpretation and insertions would surely go unnoticed; but not if one realized that Isa was the last and most significant *son-of-man anointed messiahs* of the ancient stream of Prophetic reminders of God's Name; albeit, appointed only to the Jews as the Hebrew Omega Man, as it

152 See *Cain's Creed* and the *Hand of Iblis* for further discussions.

153 The phrase *Holy Empire* is repeatedly used in Mr. Pike's instructions.

154 al'dajjal, the one-eyed anti-messiah.

were. The appellation: 'Son-of-Man' is reserved for Prophets and there appears to be a distinction made regarding <u>*The*</u> *Son*-of-Man as opposed to *other* Prophets, even in the sayings of Isa himself. It is alleged that he referred to himself as <u>*The*</u> Son-Of-Man, but this is controversial among scholars and stems solely from Trinitarian bias rather than what is stated in the Gospel. In Mark, Chapter 8, a gospel acknowledged to have been tampered with, the writer, whoever it was (no one really knows), says that Isa tacitly agrees with Peter's assessment that he is *the Christos*, then describes the coming events of *the* Son-of-Man's persecution, murder, burial and resurrection; almost straight out of the Book of Vishnu! Then, in vs. 38, he tells of the coming of <u>*the*</u> Son-of-Man on the Day of Judgment.

He speaks as if this *Son-of-Man* were someone else by referring to him in the *third* person, and does so again in Luke 13: 10. Why? Why this persistently convoluted record of discourse and obfuscated frame of reference? Why not speak plainly to your disciples or let them, by *your* Holy-Spirit, write plainly and straight forwardly? Why in Luke is it written that God shall forgive an insult to the Son-of-Man but not to the Holy-Spirit? Are not all three persons both in God and equal? Is the HS greater or more important than the Son?[155] What is the purpose of this endless Byzantine tease with words? Is God having some kind of fun at our limited mental expense? I have yet to hear any reasonable simple and straightforward explanation for this coquettish game the gospels seem to play — except for one: It is *claimed* that the cryptic prose is accomplished by God, in order to purposely exclude the profane from knowledge of the truth! This is interesting because it is exactly what Freemasons and sundry occultists claim for their respective 'mysteries'! I propose however, that Holy Spirit represents nothing more than the unpolluted *comprehensible* word of God, as ministered to us by His angels and prophets! After all, why else would God speak to His people?

I have read the Gospel of Barnabas, many times. It has become a book more dear than ever the Bible was, because there I can read the unpolluted words

---

[155] As 'Son of Man' is a title reserved for prophets (men), it is then reasonable that God would forgive any insult directed towards them at the time of this saying, which was still during an era of tremendous ignorance. However, The Word (Holy Spirit), is a direct manifestation of God's Revelation; any deliberate insult to Revelation is therefore a most grievous matter: it is called Blasphemy!

of Isa, written by a faithful scribe who actually signed his work[156] like I do when I finish any letter, book, or report. Barnabas refutes the tended gospels in so many areas, and clarifies so many conflicts, that I have lost count; and if Allah grants me the time and grace, I will break it down to chapters and correlated parallel texts with an index before I die. As I read his passages that match confusing NT accounts, the Trinitarian interpolations jump off the page of whatever revised *version* the Church Fathers have handed to posterity *this generation*. I cannot recommend it highly enough (pbuh), or fully express my gratitude to those who preserved and translated this precious printed logós.

But I have digressed. Let me return to the allegory regarding the soul as ground or farm for the seed of God's *Word* or *Name*. Prophet Isa, as the

---

[156] Until 325 AD, this gospel was canonical in the Alexandrian Churches. Bishop Iranaeus (130-200) quoted extensively from it but apparently in defence of the Trinitarian view, diametrically opposing Barnabas. An early copy is known to have been in the *private papal* libraries from the early 4th century AD. This gospel was declared anathema by the popes in 325, 465, and again in 496 AD during the initial stages of an overt struggle for Roman Papal Primacy and Trinitarian Dogma. An Italian copy, secreted from the papal Library by Fra Marino during the late 6th Cent AD, finally made its way to Prince Eugene of Savoy in 1713 and now rests in the Hofbiliothek in Vienna. This was translated to English by Lonsdale & Laura Ragg of Oxford, and published by Oxford U. Press in 1907, but all books seem to have mysteriously disappeared from market shelves shortly after distribution. Two copies of this original English translation are known to exist, one in the British Museum and the other in the Lib. of Congress. So thorough was the censure! Present editions are discretely published thanks to a 'microfilmed' copy being secreted out of the Washington Library; much as the Vulgate text was secreted out of the Vatican by Constantin von Tischendorf during the late 19th cent, who also managed to coax the codex of Sinaiticus from the hands of rather obdurate monks. It is only by virtue of sedulously stealthy genius and incredible scholarship that the public knows of the two *most ancient copies* of a corrupted Bible, let alone the *Gospel of Barnabas*. The current Oxford 'dons of myth' claim that Barnabas' Gospel is a spurious 14th cent document written by a disaffected Christian revert to Islam; If so, then why do early Church Father's mutter and peep about its content? Why did the Popes keep a secreted copy after all 270-300 earlier canonical original texts of the NT were destroyed utterly after the Council of Nicea in 325 A.D.? — The Original Italian text secreted by Fra. Marino is photographed and published with commentary and notes, Paris 1977 by L. Cirillo & M. Fremaux. - Personally I have found the 'proof in the pudding', so to speak, simply by studying the text in view of the many contradictions and conundrums found in the copiously edited NT texts and in the dubious veracity of church history itself, as well as my limited but fairly well read knowledge of civilization's crisis of righteous leadership through the ages. I have, since the writing of this book's first edition, published a survey and review of the Gospel's journey and content with AS Noordeen, in 2010, entitled *Forgotten Saints*, Alhamduillah.

Alpha & Omega Hebrew Prophet, carried the last divine *logós*[157] of law to the Jews, reminding them of Yahweh's Name by actually bearing God's Name as a warning (i.e. rhέma)[158] of impending judgment. These super-religious idiots had actually forbidden that God's name be spoken. They were about to lose whatever vestiges of the kingdom's sceptre remained, due to continual disobedience and the replacement of Yah's Name and Law (nomos) with traditions and innovations; something that occurs with every prophetic message when men refuse to defend veracity and lawyers become servants of the wealthy. Adhering to ritual and their own myths (called the Halakah), they therefore did not obtain the grace to fertilize and nurture the seed of Allah's Law. As a result, this seed never matured to a righteous magisterial communion or polity of *little gods* (vicegerents),[159] as representatives of Allah as an ongoing *renowned* dominion of power in the Earth. Certain individuals yes — *But as a polity of obedient disciples, never*! — Sin is fun and Jews are particularly good at it which is another reason Isaiah (65:15) had something significant to say about this *name* business:

> "and ye shall leave *your name* for a curse unto my chosen:
> for the Lord God shall slay thee, *and call his servants by another name*."

Christians think the new name is *Christians*. However, the word Christian is not Semitic nor is it the actual *name* of their messiah. The Hebrew word used in the Isaiah text is *shem*, the same *Shem* or proper name of the prophet son of Noah who met Abraham in the wilderness as the King of *Salem* (Peace or Islam), commonly known as *Melchizedek*.[160] The Hebrew Nation was called *Israel*, which literally translates: *he will rule as God*. Nevertheless, the prophecy clearly states that this name is now a curse in the eyes of Allah's *chosen* and yet charismatic Christians like to call themselves

---

[157] logós, Strong's Gr. Lexicon # 3056 is the living sound, i.e. via voice or speech, that expresses intelligent thought of reason or power of soul, as an emphatic declaration or discourse (communication) regarding a cause or ground for any reckoning.

[158] rhέma = Strong's Gr. Lexicon # 4487 is the *subject matter or content* of the logós or declaration, or command, or supporting argument

[159] remember: 'god' means 'he who decides' or judge

[160] A Hebrew legend has it that Prophet Abraham left his father's house as a young man and was led by Gibriel through the wilderness to Jerusalem where he was raised by Shem in the Prophetic traditions of Adam; after which he returned to Ur as the 'long lost son' only to challengedboth his father's people and King Nimrud.

'Spiritual Israel'. In addition, the translation rendered in the King James is not accurate. It should read:

> '… and **invite** (*summon*) his servants by the **next man of renown**,
> i.e. *authority*.' or *'by another authority'*

In order to comprehend this prophecy, one must understand that *Israel* represents Jacob as *One Man*, i.e. a *unified polity* through whom the Mesopotamian world was meant to be called to Yahweh by virtue of his twelve sons who had failed over the course of nearly 2,000 years. The '*next man*' (or authority) therefore, *cannot be* from Jacob or Israel! This 'Next Man' is also a person (prophet) with a body politic: together they represent the next '*man of renown'* to replace Israel as Allah's polity in the earth. This prophecy is also not discussed in Judeo-Christian forums for fairly obvious reasons. Here we see the sceptre, as prophesied by Jacob in Gen 49: 10 (i.e. by Israel himself), being confirmed by Isaiah as *passing away* from Israel! It cannot be Isa because he is a Jew of Judah and therefore represents the *same man*: Israel. Consequently, Isa's disciples cannot collectively be the next 'man of renown' to form an authentic political entity representing the Salvation of Yahwey or El Yah (Allah). This is why all primitive Judeo-Christian records indicate that they were *waiting*. It is also the reason why Isa rejected the sceptre as he was not *authorized* to pick it up! Besides this, monarchy is not the divine system of governance in the Adamic tradition, as only Allah has the right to the term 'King'. However, Isa is the Hebrew Messiah, and he and his *Twelve* will judge the tribes of *Israel* at their second/third in-gathering, as stated by both Isa and Mohammad.

This specific prophecy is not difficult to grasp, neither is it esoteric as it is plainly stated. But it remains hidden by the bias of a Trinitarian mistranslation. I further submit that the Rabbis knew this perfectly well but refused to accept both the Adamic tradition and lesson from Prophet Samuel regarding monarchy. As an ex-Christian minister, I can also emphatically state that the present Christian ummah is oblivious to it!

The next man of renown invites or summons Yah's servants to join his polity for the express purpose of establishing a Kingdom under the Name of El Yah, that they may be preserved by that very Name — as Isa once prayed! Isa made it very clear that he came only to the House of Israel, and that he sent

his servants into the world to announce the impending coming of El Yah's Kingdom under the New Man of Renown, which is Islam: the newly authorized polity or 'Son of Man', that is: 'Son of eth-ha-Adhawm' or Adamic Tradition rather than any candidate from the party of Cain's reprobate royalists or *IYSH*. If one removes the Trinitarian bias this is readily discernable. Furthermore, when one carefully reads the NT, it becomes clear that Isa's gospel was the 'Gospel of The Kingdom of God', not the gospel of salvation in the name of Jesus.

To take this argument further: Prophet Shem was literally known as the renowned King of Peace (Jerusalem). *Shem* and *Islam* are interchangeable words with the same meaning? Islam, represents the peaceful surrender of our soul to the seed of Allah's Law. Jews never surrendered save but momentarily to Allah's name as a body politic. Neither have Christians been a faithful *polity* of agape loving brethren in His name! Both have yielded to various forms of idolatry as is well documented, and thereby, have broken all the commandments by ignoring the primary diktat. Neither polity qualifies for the office of the Next Man! However, Islam represents the very next federation of theocentric servants who peacefully surrender to the magisterial authority of God's Name as a body politic, whereby *the Son of Man* (i.e. eth-ha-Adhawm as God's new Polity) now has a place to rest his head — as Jacob (Israel) once did on a stone pillow (representing the law of God) at the foot of Heaven's Ladder, allowing angels to ascend and descend as ministering holy spirits to each believer submitted to God's enfranchised service. At long last, Prophet Mohammad made this possible for all Muslims.[161] Christians cannot lay claim to this prophecy on the basis of their name alone, because their name is pagan, non-Semitic, and also has nothing at all to do with the *seed* (prophets) of Abraham.[162] Furthermore, this very name divorces them from Yah or El Yah or Allah, the Name of the God they claim to serve! *Christ* is neither the name of Yeheoshua or YHWH. It is not even close! Would Allah then call His servants by the name that represents the idolatrous god of His and their avowed enemy?

---

[161] The imagery specifically indicates this inspiration occurs during 'natural' sleep! This is in stark contrast to the oriental practice of meditation! Contemplation after ritual solat and doa is the preferred method of communication with Allah as per the prophet's sunnah. Fasting takes this a step further for those who choose a greater degree of piety.

[162] All prophets have descended from his seed.

If my son calls me by the name of my enemy while making supplication for help: at first I will ignore him and then correct him; if he persists, I will admonish then help him; if he still persists, I will punish then help him; if he remains stiff-necked after three punishments, I will hand him over to the enemy he chooses to honor and let them help him! This is what Allah has done with the Jews and Christians; and Islam, as His *Son-of-God* polity, has most certainly joined their errant brethren in the chastisement department of history! Nevertheless, only Islam calls upon God day and night by His Name![163]

We should realize that focusing on the god-man myth ideation brings the very logós of God to no effect[164] as administrator and legislature in Christian affairs of state, and thus, readily enables Satan to devour their corporate soul like a cancer. It is for certain, that like the Pharisees, Western Nations appear prosperous and inviting on the outside; but it is no accident that beneath and upon this sultry veneer, the leprosy of social and physical cancer is endemic amongst Judeo-Christian realms. This is also one of the curses pronounced by Moses for the sin of idolatry![165]

The Word of God, therefore, is essentially equivalent to his Name. His Name means 'I Be' or 'I Exist'; that troublesome English verb. 'Be what?' one might then ask. The Muslim response is: 'Whatever Allah says!' The Humanist response: 'Be whatever I say!' The Christian response: 'Be saved in the name of the Jesus!' The Monist response: 'Be as nothing!" The Freemasonic response: 'Be a noble patriot!' The Jew's response: 'Be careful!' The New Age response: 'Be as God!' The fool's response: 'Be happy!' These seeds are not equivalent grains and only one is legally edible *nomos*. They cannot be spliced for eternal reproduction, and though they may tolerate the same hummus and soil for a time, we must remember that artificially bred hybrid weeds are not suitable trees for Paradise. In Genesis, Allah declares to the woman: 'I will put enmity between his seed and thy seed …' These two seeds can *never* become compatible companions of the *unseen future* … it is impossible! Any man saying otherwise is a liar submitted to the Humanist

---

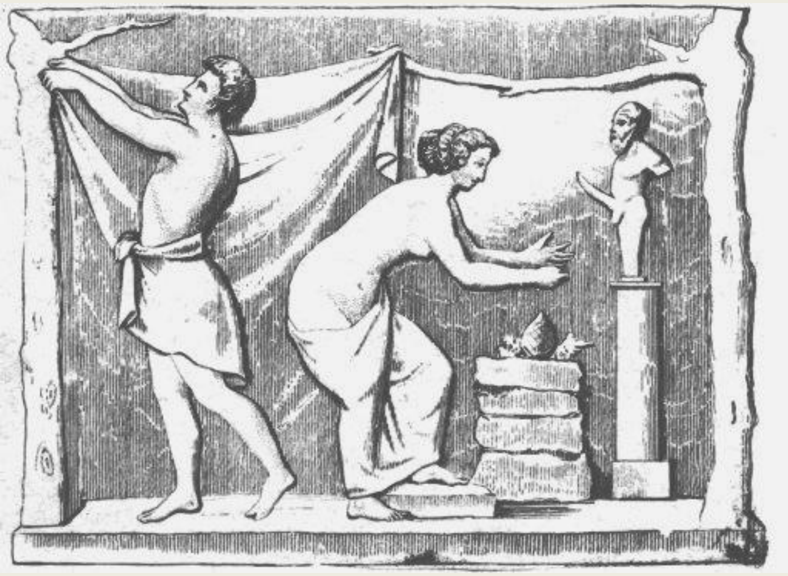
[163] Christians use the wrong name, and Jews won't even pronounce the Holy Name!

[164] Matt 15: 6 'ye made the commandment of God of none effect by your tradition.'

[165] Read Deut 28 for the blessings of obedience and the curses for disobedience. There is no such thing as luck! We are either blessed or cursed.

ethos, and the present doctrine of such tolerance belies its source! And please do not get too excited about the *female-seed* business ladies, because the seed was commanded to be governed by *eth-ad-Adhawm,* your husband! Remember, the Prophet says that you are your husband's tilth, not his co-regent, and Moses says you are your husband's helper: his most precious ansar woman.

A Typical Roman Couple worshipping the Fertility god, Priapus



Chapter Seven: Arabia's Burden

Eventually & effectively, via eloquent paeans of incomprehensible doctrine — decipherable solely by the genuinely befuddled initiate — high-priests of Shakti's mythical rhetoric elevated the Great Monadal ideal to the pre-eminence of nationalism's crusade to reserve earth's dominion for god-man eaters! Nevertheless, authentic Muslim cosmopolitans know that tribal or national identity as a prime motivator for moral-ethical behaviour — especially societies that consecrate immolated humans — is definitely disavowed by every true Prophet. If a leader enjoined evil and forbade good as was the case with the Mogul Akbar, he was not only to be disobeyed but also silenced on the spot on orders from the local Council of Shari'ah. This doesn't sit well with the current Sunnite doctrine however, but it does agree with Mosaic Law and was tacitly confirmed by none other than Abu Bakr when he accepted nomination as Caliph.[166] Therefore the Council or 'Shari'ah Court' was supreme rather than the Imam or ephemeral State entity! Even Prophet Mohammad changed course when his counsel was in disagreement with that of his companions. And how often did he say *he* was not the disposer of their affairs, and thus negate the office of monarchical tyranny and dynastic ideals?[167] Therefore, the only conclusion can be that government by the Shari'ah via Caliphate and Shura is the only legitimate theocentric government or Kingdom of Allah in the earth; all others are somehow or other compromised by Iblis.[168]

---

[166] See *Muhammad, His Life based on the earliest sources.* NB: therefore Hadrat Ali's desire for the office — according to Shi'ite sources — and, if true, would automatically have disqualified him according to Hadith! Besides, Ali was only 33 yrs old at the time, much too young for such an exalted office, and it is clear that he was a solitary man; loathe accepting counsel and poorly equipped personally for the office, despite his many sterling qualities of character. Also see Martin Ling, 1983, as well as Mohd Asad's work cited previously.

[167] Most likely, this is why the Messenger had no surviving son.

[168] The principle of 'Balance' between governmental Powers is ideally exemplified by the American system, with powers of veto equally shared between the executive, legislative, and judicial branches. However, practice is far from the written ideal. If Divine Law was indeed their fundamental guide, justice would then prevail. However, with the infiltration of these three branches by both Freemason and Zionist agents, even the best efforts of Western leaders run amuck in the mire of factionalism and subterfuge. Ayatollah Khomeini (*Islam & Revolution*, Mizan Press, 1981) has written the best defense of government by the Faqih

Pursuant to my discussion of the Roman usurpation of Patriarchal autonomy, it is important to recognize that this Court or Islamic Council (Shura / ulama), was comprised of non-elected Patriarchs. This is in stark opposition to Equestrian[169] Patricians and patronizing Priests submitted to Emperor Popes with crowns of Dagon![170] The undemocratically *appointed* Companions of the Prophet, embodied (incorporated) the accumulated knowledge of Al'Qur'an and Hadith, as well as the customary wisdom of ages, thus, *they* represented the Law or *Guidance* of Allah as opposed to any constitutional Law of State. In addition, this council specifically *excluded* men under 40 years of age from any position of adjudicating authority. Furthermore, the Prophet forbade such an office to any man who sought the position because seeking the office (like most politicians) is a sin of pride that automatically disqualified them as righteous candidates for the job. [171] Besides, no man of right-minded piety would want the responsibility; hence such men are forcibly drafted. These elementary aspects should lay bare the serious departures of the current secular democratic system as well as dictatorships. The Caliph and Council were subject to Shari'ah, and upon this law rested the continued and integral status of both their Patriarchal autonomy and blessed unity of the body politic. This is very clear and quite simple.

(scholars of Islamic Law) I have read so far. Were it not for the conundrum of Imamism, and the numerous infections of Western ideation, as well as the profound corruption of their ulama, the Shia might have avoided their present and multiple dilemmas.

[169] 'Equestrians' worshipped a goddess and were a secretive cult of ennobled warriors (Patrician clan leaders) modeled on the Cult of Mythras. They also attached great spiritual significance to the horse, hence, their name. This cult eventually gave rise to both King Arthurs in Britain after intermarriages between Roman Imperial Nobles and the ancient Welsh Royalty, something the present British Crown seeks to ignore, and which knowledge the Anglican Church sedulously sought to erase from all annals.

[170] The Papal Tiarra, and Bishop's hat or Mitre, are replicas of those which Priests of Dagon wore. Dagon was a chief Mesopotamian fertility god traced to Ugarit in the 4th millennia BC, and was adopted by the Philistines. It is his temple that Samson destroyed, and his image which the Ark of the Covenant is reported to have caused to fall from its pedestal when the Ark had been captured. This fish-mouthed hat also resembles the Egyptian Djedi or Phallic Horus.

[171] This system is similar to the ancient Oromo GADA system of indigenous Abyssinians, indicating the Prophet had knowledge of the same wisdom. See Gadaa Melbaa's *Oromia: An Introduction to the History of the Oromo People 1999*. There are indications that the Oromo and Falashi Tribes, are descended directly from grandsons of Noah who accompanied Abraham to Egypt during the Famine of 1925 BC, then migrated to southern Kush.

Over a period of 23 years, these *men* and their families had observed the law being dictated to the prophet, and actually experienced a visitation from Gibriel confirming what they witnessed shortly before the Prophet's death. Therefore, by virtue of primary knowledge and experience this Law, as embodied in Al'Qur'an and the Prophet's example was their prime ethical motivator and guide rather than a 'public opinion' poll or any congress of delegates![172] Remembrance of Allah and the great 'sign' of Al'Qur'an's revelation (including the Sunnah) was the Preamble to the Constitution of Islam's Polity rather than any fabricated loyalty to one's nation, ancestral tribe or delicious myth, or even the inordinately twisted interpretations of less-inspired '*never-were*' companions who followed in the wake of Islam's demise as a unified body politic, including *crypto-Jews* as were the pseudo-Fatimids.

These desert Patriarchs, all above the age of 40, *were* the franchise, legislators, and executives. Pristine Islam (like the Primitive Church of Isa), destroyed the myth of tribal or national identity,[173] thereby becoming a religion for all nations (families)[174] without respect of person or caste. This specific and peculiar Government, via Patriarchs submitted to Shari'ah, is what became the famous: 'Burden upon Arabia'. The Burden was therefore lifted from the body (*bread*) of Hebrew shoulders, and given to their Arab Brethren (i.e. cousins) as predicted by Moses,[175] Isaiah, and Jacob himself.

---

[172] This Patriarchal system also reflects the Government of Israel under Moses and the Prophets who followed, who were called Judges. The only democratic process specifically involved the franchise of family Patriarchs, as in ancient Athens. Please note also, that the first known Muslim 'Delegates' were Egyptian democrats who rudely besieged then murdered the Caliph in cold blood — government by representation of a self-enfranchised mob?

[173] The Quaresh quickly corrected the situation by reinstituting the time honored practice of nepotism still seen today in Arabia. This dynastic proclivity is anathema to Islam's bearing of the Burden! The Whahabbi Saudi's and their Salafi Sheiks, as Guardians of Mecca are essentially Chamberlains — nothing more.

[174] All references to the word *Nations,* as written by Moses, represent the concept of Families under Patriarchal Dominion

[175] See Deut 18: 15-18 '... a prophet will I raise up unto them from among their brethren. (*ach*) like unto thee, and will put my words in his mouth, and he shall speak unto them all that I shall command him." Note: the word *ach*, meaning *brethren*, specifically refers to *near relative, cousin or fellow brother countryman*, whereas the Hebrew *reya* refers to *a close brother* or even a husband as brother to his wife, *denoting intimacy*. Therefore the prophet spoken of cannot be Isa. The translators are quite careless with these specifics.

The Sceptre had passed from Judah to ShlÖh.[176] Christians would be aghast at such a phenomenon, and any Jew reading this will simply laugh at my impertinence! But the prophecy's fulfilment was actually symbolized: first, by the conversion of the Chief Rabbi in Medina who submitted his authority to the service of Islam after an all night vigil with the Prophet, whereby he tested the prophet's character and veracity, much to the chagrin of his Jewish flock who promptly ostracized him — their most learned and respected man: and second, by the Muslim conquest of the entire Middle East with its Sephardim remnant, as well as Islam's halt of the spread of Trinitarian Christianity in the 7th and 8th centuries.

The *Burden* is not fully comprehended by Muslims, mainly because Islam has taken up hatred for their *ach* cousins, and thereby ignores the Hebrew prophetic literature. In addition, Islam is now married to Occidental Humanism, which is the distilled essence of Hindu Monism as I have clearly demonstrated.[177] I explain how this treacherous tactic of Iblis was accomplished in the *Hand of Iblis*, and will mention here only that this odious covenant conceives and gives birth to *Nationalism* rather than Islam. The verse of Arabia's Burden, (Isaiah 21: 5),[178] places the responsibility of *Shari'ah Government* upon Arabia as the brethren (cousins: *ach*) of Israel and as spoken of by Moses. It goes even further to actually mention, by name, the tribes from Ishmael and Midian[179] which are responsible for ministering

---

[176] "The scepter shall not pass from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet *until* the coming of ShlÖh (i.e. he to whom it belongs)" — Gen 49: 10) *SYRIAC PSHITTA BIBLE*, as per Prof. Abdul Dawud (pbuh), *Muhammad in the Bible*. This translation is confirmed by Justin Martyr in his second Apology, Chapter 54, p. 333: 'there shall not fail a prince from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, *until* he comes for whom it is reserved.' Justin Martyr and the venerable Paulius, both contemporaries of the Apostles' later years, also confirm that the Matthew's Gospel was faithfully rendered in the Hebrew language by Matthew himself, who transcribed what Peter spoke in sermons, and that Peter often altered the words of Isa to fit the comprehension of his audience. WHERE IS IT?

[177] Discussed in the next chapter

[178] This verse needs further study. I earnestly request one of my brothers, intimately familiar with ancient Hebrew, to look at it carefully. The word translated as *camel* or *rider* has a root meaning '*burden bearer*' referring to a *person* not an animal or dromedary. There is another Hebrew word, specifically for camel, which is not used in this passage. The text seems to indicate *someone who is given a heavy task*. The verse also refers to a *lion* as the *rider*, who then declares *Babylon is fallen while breaking the idols to pieces*. Someone of you please take this up, as I am not qualified to speculate further.

[179] Abraham's descendants via his wife Keturah.

to the Prophet and bearing witness to his symbolic destruction of Babylon's Idolatry when he entered Mecca in triumph! The references to Babylon represent government by virtue of idols, icons, mythical fabrications, the babbling of priestly *idiots*[180] and their warrior 'king–of-the-earth' tyrants, which is the state of most of the world at present. This specific *fall* of Babylon's idolatry was not only explicitly mentioned by Isaiah in reference to Arabia's Burden, but it is emphatically *echoed* in the New Testament Book of Revelation, and is worthy of reprint here:

> "And the woman thou saw is that great city which reigneth over the kings of the earth ... I saw ***another*** angel (messenger) ***descend*** having great power, and the earth was lightened with his glory. And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying: 'Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird; For all nations have drunk of the wine of her fornication, and the *kings of the earth* have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the abundance of her delicacies.' And I heard another voice from heaven say: 'Come out of her my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues. (Rev: 17-18: vs. 18-4)

Islam is the single civilized Federation of polities or nations that has openly and *violently* rejected such government and survived! Mohammad (pbuh) is the only Prophet who literally fulfilled the obligation laid upon the Jews: He openly defied and withstood — by Allah's power and might — all idolatrous regimes! Christians, on the contrary and with few exceptions, have consistently embraced or succumbed to heathen custom, having persistently endorsed and practiced the humanist regime now epitomized by the American administration of gangsters fronting an ancient Mystery Religion as demonstrated in previous chapters. It is therefore, no small matter or puzzlement that the three faiths are appropriately and permanently at each other's throats. As presently constituted, they are mutually exclusive modes

[180] *idiotes* is Greek for ignoramus: an appellation applicable to many Mullahs and Christian Pastors.

of government, and cannot possibly peacefully co-exist[181] for any length of time or divine purpose other than the trial of each man's fidelity to Allah's Shari'ah! Any ecumenical congress of these creeds is a syncretic ablution to Iblis in the name of a *peace* that cannot and will not be maintained, as it is impossible for Christians or Zionists to share absolute power, let alone tolerate such a magnanimous alliance with pristine Islam. This is a well-known (common-sense) fact to the truthful believer! If power is shared, then those who share it are not true to the faith they proclaim, and rather play the game of magi which I discuss in the *Hand of Iblis*. Therefore have diplomats of Iblis planned to shame and destroy all three faiths as a precedent for Global Government under a revitalized Creed of Cain (United World Religion), and offer his Mark to all citizens who wish to preserve their ignoble existence by service to Shakti (Lady Liberty, in the guise of democracy). Mohammad speaks of this as the choice between fire and ice, and the New Testament's Revelation simply calls it the *mark* of anti-Christ. This day is upon us.

The significance of the two prophetic statements cited above is especially apparent when one realizes that Babylon had been eclipsed at the time of the second passage (circa 90AD), and was no longer an important world power.[182] Of the *two riders* spoken of in Isaiah 21: 5, one on a camel and the other on an ass: the former was referred to as the *lion* (*man*) who destroyed Babylon's idols by smashing them to pieces; and furthermore, both riders were yoked together in some fashion — or at least the *animals* were — in Isaiah's vision. But the translation is so weakly stated, that as written, it cannot possibly be an accurate representation of what the venerable man saw! My own understanding is that these riders are Mohammad and Isa.

It is also not insignificant, that Saddam Hussein had plans to restore Babylon to its ancient glory while he enjoyed CIA favor, but Jeremiah had prophesied that would never again be done. By the 7th century A.D., Babylon of old had lain in physical decay for a thousand years but not yet in the spiritual realm. As corporate unions, men universally pursued idolatrous nationalism under corrupt constitutions as well as idolatry's symbolism and leadership. Furthermore, it is also reasonable to view the *angel* or *messenger*

---

[181] i.e., unless paradoxically submitted as vassals to a true Islamic Government

[182] Babylon did remain a major Jewish centre of learning and Talmudic development for another thousand years, despite half of the city being in ruins.

[183] referred to in St. John's Revelation as Mohammad (pbuh), just as prophesied in Isaiah 21.

These passages are the only two places in the entire Bible where Babylon is decreed "*is or has Fallen*" in the allegorical sense; referring to the end of the global dominion of Idolatry in the *hearts and minds* of constituted human polities! For this reason al'Dajjal presently seeks the impossible: Islam's total demise. All other prophecies refer to the ancient physical destructions that preceded Prophet Isa.

There is another scripture from Isaiah that Christians claim is indicative of the Trinitarian Messianic god-man status of Isa; May Allah have mercy upon them! It is the famous Isaiah 9: 6-7:

> "For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given; and the government shall be upon his shoulder; and his name is called Wonderful, Counsellor, ***Mighty God***, ***Father of Eternity***, Prince of Peace. Of the increase of his government and of peace there shall be no end, upon the throne of David and over his kingdom, to establish it, and to uphold it with judgment of righteousness, from henceforth even for ever. The zeal of Jehovah of hosts will perform this."

What follows are my carefully researched corrections of the translation:

- '***Mighty God***' is a Trinitarian translation, especially the use of capital 'G' — the original Hebrew indicates '***mighty champion***' (i.e. *gibbor*)
- The word translated as '***Father***' is commonly used for *any senior male relative, counsellor, or founder Patriarch*. Its Hebrew word, *av*, is actually part of Abraham's Name!
- The word translated as *everlasting* or ***eternity*** is, *adh,* which commonly refers to an *unforeseeable future*!

Therefore, a reasonable unbiased translation is:

'... a *mighty champion* and *Patriarch* of the unseen future ...'

---

[183] the words are interchangeable

or

… a *mighty champion* and *Chief Counsellor* of the unseen future.'

The Trinitarian *twist* is obvious, and this understatement is most kind if the translator's intention is discerned. None of the appellations given to Messiah can be ascribed to the name *Yahshua*, which simply means *Yahweh Saves* as cited previously, but they are easily attributed to Mohammad (pbuh), as almost literal translations of his Arabic cognomen.[184] I do not wish to belabour the point, and simply ask the reader to study the quoted text in light of this plain explanation in simple words with more accurate implications, as discussed in the next chapter on Trees & Roots.

On the other hand and in a different passage, Isaiah clearly indicates *the coming of Isa* in specific association with the *second* ingathering of Israel. At the same time he expressly states he is of Judah via Jesse, the father of David, and also specifically declares he is a man like all other prophets. See for yourself:

"And there shall come forth a shoot out of the stock of Jesse, and a branch out his roots shall be fruitful: and the Spirit of YHWH shall *rest upon him,* the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of YHWH." (Isa 11: 1-2)

The difference between the two passages is remarkable, to say the least, and it can hardly be construed as indicating the same personage. Isaiah says Allah's Spirit shall *rest upon him* as opposed to actually *being him*. You have to do a lot of acrobatics[185] to get an incarnate deity out of this well-known prophecy, which would then imply the begotten-god fears his own person!

Both Moses and Isaiah re-confirm the reality of this *resting upon* rather than a *dwelling within* relationship of God's spirit with his prophets:

---

[184] See both Deedat & Ahmad as cited previously

[185] Rome is indeed famous for her circus!

> "...would God that all the people were prophets, and that the Lord *would put his spirit upon them*!" (Numbers 11: 29)
>
> "... I have not spoken in secret from the beginning; from the time that it was, there am I: and now the Lord God, and *his Spirit, hath sent me.:*
>
> (Isaiah 48: 1)

Christians have confused the sovereign placing of God's Law *within* a human heart, with the monist concept of an *indwelling* rather than *accompanying* Spirit or *Word of Command* — a rather dangerous thing to do, especially when you start calling on God in the name of His enemy and yours!

> "Hearken unto me, ye that know righteousness, the people *in whose heart is my law*; fear ye not the reproach of men, neither be ye afraid of their revilings."
>
> - Isaiah 51:7

One cannot reconcile Isaiah 9: 6 or 21: 5 with Jacob's statement in Gen. 49: 10 because Isa is clearly from the tribe of Judah via Mary's womb and genetic inheritance. However, Gen 49: 10 and Isaiah 11 are perfectly reconciled because the lack of physical insemination ended the male prophetic seed of Jacob from between the feet of Judah. Al'Qur'an also states that for Allah, Isa is like Adam, indicating a similar creative act; thus, there is no reason whatsoever for believers to doubt this unique conception. This event therefore fulfilled Jacob's oracle and concluded the pretence of Judaic Royalty and also ended the prophetic Hebrew line; as Isa is the Hebrew *Omega* Prophet (pbuh). The latter fact gives little room for Holy Grail claimers and Jacobite Blood Lines at the ultimate court of probate, though they lay a hefty enough claim at present to the throne of Dajjal. The only reconciliation this allows with Trinitarian Mythology therefore is to simply ignore Jacob's testimony then twist or furtively mistranslate it, as is commonly done! I suspect the Chief Rabbi of Medina understood these prophecies as well as those made by Isa as recorded by Barnabas. These matters are simply not discussed consequently in public Christian forums, because none among Hebrews or Trinitarians can envision the sceptre

passing from Judah according to Jacob's prophecy. This is the bias of a messianic god-man obsession at work!

Babylon is an allegorical term for monotheist *spiritual* whoredom. It is initially represented in scripture by the 'sons-of God' who married into the ancient goddess worship[186] that was exported to Babil via Sumer ala Hindu Dravidians. Babylon, the 'Mother of Harlots', expressly and exclusively consorts with 'the kings and merchants of the earth', whom I've already presented as the earnest progeny of Cain's rebellion and today's NWO elite, as explicitly described in the verse quoted previously from the Book of Revelation.[187] This adultery signifies the mixing of true religion with false or mythical constructs (syncretism) and magic (vain imaginations or paranormal empowerment with the aid of jinn). Thus, when the Prophet stood within the Adamic Ka'bah of Abraham, and pointed one by one to each idol of the ancient pantheon, declaring 'truth had come and falsehood had perished', felling each statue in its turn: he symbolically fulfilled OT Hebrew prophecies by re-establishing the kingdom of Allah in the Promised Land as proclaimed by Jacob, Moses, Isaiah and Isa, [188] who never picked up the sceptre of Judah though it was offered by a profaned polity!

This greatest moment in the history of the world, literally placed the 'significant light' of man's guidance by Allah upon the shoulder of insignificant Arab barbarians and their slaves! The symbolism is unmistakable as related in the Prophecies cited above: Mohammad is the head and the newly formed *polity of Islam* (Shem) is his shoulder or body. Even Isa, another '*Son of Man*' complained that he, as the then current 'Son-of-Man', had no place to rest his head! [189] As for prophesies referring to David's *everlasting* (ahv) or more correctly: *unseen future* throne in Zion, I

---

[186] This occurred during the life of Prophet Enoch, long after the exile of Cain, and the goddess, called "Mystery Babylon" in Revelations, most likely represents Lilith, the Leviathan of Genesis.

[187] *Revelation* is a translation of the Greek term 'Apocoluptos' which means an *uncovering*. The Book uncovers of the Kingdom of Satan, not that of God. If any mystery was indeed withheld it is that of this wicked kingdom. Today, it reaches global dominance and is being revealed and unraveled for what it is: the realm of perdition!

[188] See The Gospel Of Barnabas

[189] See Matt 8:20

refer you to *Jerusalem, Sion & Zion*, a book in which I specifically discuss Zion and its polar opposite, Zionism as well as Sionism, in light of the occult, scripture and historical developments.

Responsible stewardship of any witness is the communication and defence of the evidence, and certainly not its manipulation for their own means. Islam's Patriarchal polity did not remain faithful to the *Burden* of this *Covenant*. A typical example is the celebrated Mahmud of Gahzni, a Turkish Chieftain from an impoverished province. In 997 AD, he began manipulating the covenant by crossing the Hindus each winter, killing *everyone* in sight, plundering the accumulated wealth of centuries, and over a period of some 30 years, destroyed all infrastructures without planting a single Muslim mission or regenerative effort! Eventually he had so many captured slaves he could not sell them! He simply returned from his marauding rapine each year, wealthier than before, becoming an extremely well-heeled and honoured member of the pantheon of Islam's pious pirates. He did however, like all devout crusaders,[190] kneel and ask the blessing of Allah before lifting his sword against his Buddhist neighbours.[191]

In 1398 AD, another valiant opportunist, Timur-i-lang, the famous Muslim Tamerlane, found himself surrounded by Muslim Sheiks and Moguls but in need of gold for his throne in Samarkand in order to 'keep up with the Khans'. He was persuaded by his "learned" *Mullahs* to also cross the Hindus, where his *sanctified* horde easily defeated the decadent forces of Sultan Mahmud Tughlak. Tamerlane slaughtered upwards of 200,000 people, half of whom were defenceless Hindu prisoners who had surrendered in Delhi. He then plundered the city and carried off its wealth and most beautiful women, leaving anarchy, famine, and pestilence in his wake — never to return.[192] Now it is true that Allah permits such judgment, and most likely the Sultan had it coming; but the real question is: '*Is* this or *was* this, Allah's

---

190 It is now recognized by many scholars that the Crusades were a tool of plunder and a desperate ploy to unify Barbarians under Christendom. This was accomplished in a deeply emotive manner, as the Christian 'identity' has survived all logic! Presently, despite grave trespasses against the Golden Rule, they'd rather hold together against Islam than go to Church! See: *Cain's Creed: The Cult of Rome*.

191 Tabakat-I-Nasiri, Moslem Chronicle, Oxford, Havell's *History of India,* Elphinstone, Mountstuart: *History of India*

192 ibid, as related in Will Durant's History.

desire for the Ummah and its leadership, as an effective tool for the propagation of Islam's Burden?'

I doubt this is the manner of carriage for the Burden of Arabia[193] as it does not suit the Prophet's example or doctrine. However, it fits perfectly well the alluring mannequin offered by Iblis to Cain, complete with a compliant priesthood (ignorant but hyper-religious mullahs), warrior king, and scriptural exegesis granting spurious benedictions for Nationalist (tribal) plunder: minus the goddess of course. Iblis is an excellent tailor however, and knows exactly how to nip and tuck the garment for effect! Men, who are valorously virulent and desire the stolen charms of initially compliant *private* goddesses, can always be persuaded to add them to their harem when the Prophet is not looking, providing they have enough booty for the short attention spans! It is recorded that the famous Khalid prodded his warriors to victory using this very tactic.

Muslim Imams kept but half their pledge by at least ridding Abraham's Promised Land of Idolatry. This completed half-task, begun by Moses and halted by a continuum of Hebrew disobedience, fulfilled Allah's covenant with Abraham at long last.[194] But the record is clear that *after* the Caliphs of Righteous Guidance were abruptly retired to Paradise, Islam exceeded the bounds of Abraham's Covenant and succumbed to the Messianic Myth of World Empire by *means* of the Sword, rather than the gentle persuasion of the Prophet's example and mercy in defensive battle. Arabs promptly overstepped these contracted limits with hegemonic offensive fervour, and usurped domains of neighbours in the name of Allah,[195] becoming civilized champions of plunder rather than enjoiners of justice. They established dynasties of nepotism in the plutocratic fashion of kings-of-the-earth, rather than Shari'ah in accordance with covenant. Shari'ah became subservient to Stately Moguls of booty, most of who retired to luxurious harems and left the sacred government to deputy sheriffs — sorry: I meant Sharifs! With true

---

[193] The Burden *is* Islam, therefore one might also say 'The Islam of Arabia'

[194] The Same Covenant of Circumcision cited previously

[195] I am well aware that the Prophet had a vision declaring that Muslims would do this … However, that does not mean it was Allah's *perfect* Will for them! He foresaw the inevitable plunder, rapine and decadent decline that always results when a polity oversteps the bounds set by Allah when He divided the earth between the sons of Adam as discussed earlier! There are several Hadiths that confirm this fact.

Babylonian elegance, they adopted Persian opulence in stark contrast to the examples set by Mohammad and the treacherously murdered Caliphs of God-fearing humility!

It is true that this onslaught of zeal established an Empire without peer within 100 years. Yet the tactics employed to attain and maintain it were those of Iblis. But even in subservience to magnificent decadence behind palace walls, Shari'ah's half-hearted implementation successfully carried civilization's heritage through the dark age of the latent Christian regency as a mercy to all the earth from Allah![196] But should Islam brag about Allah's mercy when its polity became little more than an *unconscious* self-seeking vessel in His Right Hand? Allah had done the same with every Mesopotamian Civilization prior to Islam! So why should Muslims boast when it is clear we have failed to carry the Burden with pious dignity? It is far better to weep and cry to Allah for His mercy and guidance as we walk through the mired wake of such a legacy: for there are no more prophets to come until judgment falls upon the entire earth.

For readers who await some ultimate *Arab* victory, I believe the prophetic hadith does not confirm any such thing! One hadith does predict that when Arabs do raise a concerted jihad[197] the *reprobate* Jew will have no place to hide *but his own tree*.[198] Others indicate that Isa and the faithful will eventually *emerge* from mountain hideouts *after* Gog and Magog have destroyed each other and everyone else they can get their hands on. There is no prophecy promising an "Arab victor" giving Islam earthly dominion of which I am aware, and the entire issue of Palestine appears to be little more than a magician's ruse — involving Drug Lord Islamist gangsters — which I discuss in some detail in other books! The very real problem of Gog & Magog remains and *seems* to be the chief reason Hadrat Mahdi or Isa will

---

196 i.e. until Islamic Scholars succumbed to the lesser light of Sufism! See Book Two and the section on 'Sufi Delight' in the appendix.

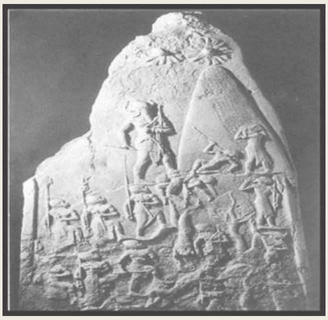
197 This may have already passed, as there were several unified attempts to dislodge Israel last Century. All of which failed to remove the ***tree*** behind which Zionists now hide. Each attempt merely aided the Zionist cause, primarily because many of Islam's leaders are Freemasons! Shaitain is referred to as the 'Tree of the Knowledge of Good & Evil' in Genesis.

198 Hadith: Fitnah, Sahih of Muslim

return,[199] for it will require the *omega* Prophet of Israel to witness against the Zionists and Magians who now control these Beasts of Babylon! And for those of you who take exception because Mohammad is declared the Last Prophet, be advised that there will be no reason for Isa to reform a polity, or *instruct* anybody but the damned, or foolish Mullahs who expect him to kill every last pig![200] Besides, who can fight against Gog & Magog? [201] It is wiser to eat the bread of humility, keep your powder dry, watch your own gates, and perhaps check the price on some mountain property if Allah offers you the invitation and provision.

Still, this admonition must be balanced by the full truth: for Islam, as an identifiable historical polity and exalted monotheist nation stands unshakeably firm — ***as has no other faith*** — against ancient Shakti cults[202] and her adulterous Babylonian idolatry for the first time in civilization's recorded history! For this, all Praise belongs to Allah and His Messenger (pbuh).

King Nimrud



---

[199] Even this prophesied triumph lasts but a mere 7-9 years, and can hardly be considered a lasting victory.

[200] I can not accept any pronouncement from the Univ. of Cairo on the matter, since this institution was specifically *reformed* by a Freemasonic Initiate early last century who has yet to receive censure to my knowledge! Freemasons, under Anglo-Zionist Charter, are the principal myth-mongers of our age! They are extremely subtle professional rebels of reform's propaganda and intrigue, bearing all the hallmarks of honorable legitimacy as a disguise for perfidy. This is witnessed by the work of Sir Francis Bacon, a Freemasonic adept, who personally guided the King James translation of 50,000 errors with overt Trinitarian Bias. Freemasons are actively involved in high-profile leadership roles of every major world religion.

[201] The Sahih of Muslim. 52:20

[202] But only if one does not neglect Al'Qur'an! The Chief Minister of an Islamic State I mentioned earlier, went further to praise a pagan philosopher's creed as well as a pagan nation hostile to Islam. This man stands at the gate, and I am told he is a Freemason! His captaincy opens wide the door for religious pollution. May Allah have mercy upon him and those who trail in his wake.

CHAPTER EIGHT: Roots Trees and Branches
Biblical and Prophetic Significance

> Isaiah 6: 11-13, KJV and English Standard Versions:
>
> Then said I, Lord, how long? And he answered, Until the cities be wasted without inhabitant, and the houses without man, and the land be utterly desolate, And the LORD have removed men far away, and there be a great forsaking in the midst of the land. But yet in it shall be a tenth, and it shall return, and shall be eaten: as a teil tree, and as an oak, whose substance is in them, when they cast their leaves: so the holy seed shall be the substance thereof.
> Then I said, How long, O Lord? And he said: Until cities lie waste without inhabitant, and houses without people, and the land is a desolate waste, and the Lord removes people far away, and the forsaken places are many in the midst of the land. And though a tenth remain in it, it will be burned again, like a terebinth or an oak, whose stump remains when it is felled. The holy seed is its stump.

In Psalm II, Prophet David refers to *Messiah* as being set as 'King *upon* Zion'. I will demonstrate that this statement does not relate to Prophet Isa (Jesus) as is supposed by many. In Matt 22: 44, Isa is acknowledged as 'the son of David' from the 'root (stump) of Jesse' and further implies that he is the promised Messiah who would restore the Throne of David so that they — *the real Israelites* — could then rule the world! However, in the very same discourse he confounds the Pharisees making this claim by asking: "how then can David call *his* Messiah *Lord* or *Master if Messiah is David's son* (i.e., consanguineous descendent)?" — (as in Psalm 110).

This is very simple without the twist of Trinitarian bias, but the question poses an oft-ignored conundrum because it explicitly infers that *another* man, who is not a descendant of David, is the promised *World* Messiah or "Law Giver like unto Moses." and occupy the seat of David. The latter criterion is according to Moses himself—:

(King James) Psalm 110, David Speaking:

'THE LORD [*YHWH*] SAID UNTO MY LORD [*ADONAI*]…'

The two original Hebrew words translated by King Jasmesians as 'Lord' are completely different yet the translators rendered them equivalent! The first *Lord* is actually YHWH[203] and even it represents one of the removals of God's name by ancient Hebraists who replaced it with *Jehovah*. The second 'Lord' is actually 'adonai' which simply means 'Master' or 'Sovereign' in direct reference to *Messiah*.

Prophet Isa therefore confounded the scribes and Pharisees by stating that David's *Messiah* or *Master* [*adonai*] could not possibly be David's son (i.e., a consanguineous descendent, and this is according to customary protocols of the day). To put it another way, he asked: 'How could David call his descendent master (i.e, *adonai*)?'

The explanation just given for his challenge is straightforward, yet the twist of bias has obscured the error of the mistranslation and the fact the challenge was made *prior to Christianity's existence* infers that the translator's misstep is far more than a biased misperception. This question, as posed by Isa, presents an oft-ignored conundrum because it clearly infers that *another* man — one who is not a descendant of David — is the promised *World* Messiah or "Law Giver like unto Moses" who will occupy the seat of David. This latter criterion is according to Moses himself as follows:

---

203 i.e. the Tetragrammaton: YHWH pronounced Yahveh. Original form is Yah. El was used as 'Lord, King, or Chief'. The combination El-Yah or *Lord-God* is quite sensible, and it is not *inconceivable* that El-Yah, Al-Yah, or the Aramaic *Eli* reportedly spoken on the cross, are derived from this use. The first inscription bearing the name Yahveh is found on the famous Moabite Stone. YHWH means I AM WHO AM or I BE.

Elah or *Alah* is another *form* of Elohim: a combination of *El* or *Strength* and *Alah* or *Swear*. See Strong's 425 and Scofield's Reference Bible, First Edition, where *Allah* has been deleted from the revised text. It is also thought to be a combination of two other words meaning '*the* God', and is used in reference to God more than 2500 times in the OT. All invocations in Islam definitely identify Allah with 'The God of Abraham', and not some *tree* or *moon god* as is commonly taught by many illiterates who've never read Al'Qur'an.

See Also: *Yahweh, Yashua & You*, Gail Melvin, 1998, ISBN 0-9665602-0-5 #98-91512, an excellent treatise on the derivation and deletion of God's name from the Biblical texts, including complete scholarly references.

> "And the Lord said unto me [Moses], they have well spoken that which they have spoken, I will raise them up a prophet from among their brethren [*ach* = cousins], like unto thee, and will put my words in his mouth; and he shall speak unto them all that I shall command him."
>
> (Deut. 18: 17-18) King James Version

Psalm II goes on to state that the 'entire world' is given to *this man* as his possession; a position Jews and Christians especially vie for presently. The King James translators and transcribers — under the yoke of Sir Francis Bacon (a Freemasonic Grandmaster and Rosicrucian Adept) — conveniently and further modified (perhaps even codified in *cipher*) another translation of David's words as '*Begotten Thee*' in a supposed references to this same Messiah.[204] However, this particular passage (Psalm 2: 7) is more correctly translated (when the lexicon is consulted) to: '*this day have I declared thy lineage*'. Immediately afterwards, the text also states, "*Thou art My son.*" Nevertheless, take note that the latter phrase is not a paternal acknowledgement but rather a clear reference to Messiah's *authenticity* in the office of God's anointed ruler or vicegerent (in the customary idiom of the time of the psalm's inscription); i.e., of his being *chosen* by Allah to rule or govern (as a Prophet), which stands in complete contradistinction to any *king* democratically chosen by men.

---

[204] Psalm 2:7 (KJV) -- "I will declare the decree: the LORD hath said unto me, Thou art my Son; this day have I begotten thee."

Related NT passages:

Acts 13:33 (KJV) -- "God hath fulfilled the same unto us their children, in that he hath raised up Jesus again; as it is also written in the second psalm, Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee."

Heb 1:5 (KJV) -- "For unto which of the angels said he at any time, Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee? And again, I will be to him a Father, and he shall be to me a Son?"

Heb 5:5 (KJV) -- "So also Christ glorified not himself to be made an high priest; but he that said unto him, Thou art my Son, to day have I begotten thee."

It must also be noted that, according to the Holy Qur'an, ***Allah would never have used the term 'son'*** in reference to His prophets. Hence, the decree of Psalm 2: 7 and related verses do not refer to royal blue-genes but rather to the absolutely *Autonomous Divine Appointment* of a prophet from the prophetic lineage of *ETH-HA-ADHAWM*! One learns this by referring to the original Hebrew Text and customary idiom rather than ciphered translations of interpolations or erroneous apprehension of context projected by modern thought or memes. We must also note there was no Hebrew Dynasty when King David wrote his Psalms. As was Saul, Kings David and Solomon were both appointed and anointed kings by a Prophet (Samuel). Samuel reluctantly did so when commanded by Allah to obey the desire the contemporary pop culture *because the people demanded a king like unto the gentiles or iysh*. *Iysh is* a Hebrew word from that time used to identify 'gentiles' and means 'irreparably reprobated' or forgotten by God; what Al'Qur'an refers to as men who have been 'abandoned by Allah'. Hence, the popular monarchy such as the British Royals (who also claim the throne of David) and as practiced by many Muslim pretenders of authenticity, became the *adopted* tradition of Israel by virtue of their desire (doa) to mimic idolaters. This is reliably recorded by Prophet Samuel (I Sam 8: 7).

Moving on therefore, if Messiah cannot be David's son, the 'lineage' or sovereign divine appointment is hence, authentically declared with the clear implication that *he is not of David's Loins* just as Isa pointed out. The Pharisees were silent in response because — according to time honoured Hebrew custom and protocol — it is illogical that Allah would have one of His prophets call a consanguineous descendent 'Lord' or 'Master'!

What then is Isa's '*Branch* from Jesse's *Root* or *Stump* all about?

Recalling first of all the last statement of Isaiah quoted above: "… And though a tenth remain in it, it will be burned again, like a terebinth or

an oak, whose stump remains when it is felled. The holy seed is its stump." — Jesse was the son of Obed, and grandson of Boaz and Ruth (Ruth 4: 13-22). Jesse had eight sons and two daughters, but he is known to Bible History primarily because of his youngest son, who became King David. As such, Jesse was also a key ancestor of "Jesus Christ":

> "There shall come forth a shoot from the stump of Jesse, and a branch shall grow out of his roots ... In that day the *root of Jesse shall stand as an ensign* to the peoples; him shall the nations seek, and his dwellings shall be glorious."
>
> (Isaiah 11:1,10 RSV)

It can be established that the Mother of Isa descended from King David. Here we may note an erroneous exposition of the passage which specifically states that the "*root* (or *stump*) of Jesse *shall stand as an ensign*" —not the *branch*. This 'branch' is universally accepted by Biblical Scholars to represent Prophet Isa (mistakenly called, Jesus Christ)! The *branch*—according to the prophecy—merely calls all nations to attend to the root, and here we must comprehend that the root is not a person as Jesse was long dead. To the contrary, the root *is the Prophetic Message itself* and not a particular blood line. Furthermore, and much more importantly, we must recall the context of Isaiah's message with regard to its reference to Jesse. The entirety of this context is centred on Israel's severe judgment for its reversion to pagan idolatry. This included the sacrifice of their children to idols according protocols practiced to this day for Satanic Ritual Murder. This is to say that the tree, representing the polity of Israel (and Judah,) was to be cut down by Allah so that only the root (stump) or prophetic lineage carrying the burden of the final prophetic message remained *for Israel*!

This 'root' or prophetic lineage is directly traceable to Adam (*ETH-HA-ADHAWM*). Furthermore, and notwithstanding the pertinent reminder

of the context, much of Prophet Isaiah's Book is devoted to the details of a Divine Decree of *cursing on Israel* — which curses are also mentioned by Prophets Moses, Jeremiah and Maliki — whereby the *Tree of Israel* was to be cut down for its continuum of abominations. Symbolically the 'Tree' to be eliminated therefore represents the authentic *Bani Israel* polity as opposed to present Ashkenazi pretenders; who are in fact "Jews" but not Israelites descended from the ancient and accursed Hebrews. The latter were meant to establish God's Law in the Earth according to *Revealed Knowledge* (the Law of Moses) — the Decalogue of Ten Commandments that America recently expelled from their Supreme Court; the very same book which the Qur'an says they *threw away* and replaced with the Talmud and Kabala.

Hence, if the root is the Prophetic Message or 'word' of revealed instruction to men from their Creator, it represents an extension of the *Tree of Lif*e sustained via inspiration as dispensed to the Prophetic Lineage (vicegerents) descended from Adam. Any branch of this root bears fruit only by virtue of scriptural study, piety and inspiration, thus generating additional trees by virtue of seed and sound doctrine which establish any sound prophetic *polity*. Photo-synthesis and osmosis present us with valuable metaphors for the Spiritual Guidance of sound doctrine—excluding of course, the influence of acid rains produced by sectarians.

Hence, though the glory of the former tree *(polity)* can never be regained, a branch or shoot from the root may still bear fruit and the fruit spoken of by Isaiah is Prophet Isa who brought his Gospel of the *Kingdom of God*. Above all else, this—as opposed to *salvation* by virtue of blood sacrifice—was his primary message and Christians will reluctantly admit this with a little prodding. It was *this* message that was the *seed* or *logos* that contained the last *Rhema* (direct) or revealed teaching of God's Plan for Israel's divinely decimated tree. This message of the Kingdom was initially given to consanguineous

Israelite Hebrews from the twelve tribes. Isa directed them to return to the actual Law of Moses and wait patiently for the *Paracletos*, the world's Saviour and David's *Lord* or Master (*adonai*), who, in another essay, I will clearly establish — as have others — is Mohammad (pbh). Jesus is indeed the Messiah for those who followed him then and for any of the righteous who live during the few years of his second advent to follow the Mahdi. This may be disappointing to some, but it is the sound discernment of many scriptures and historical surveys taken in context and to account.

The fruit born of this branch bears seeds filled with Revelation Knowledge, which is the Divine Law or Guidance that indicates the "root" of Jesse's tree of knowledge that bore the branch known popularly as Jesus. This guidance and law is placed in the 'ark'; that is to say, in the heart of understanding for those who choose to conform to it. Zion therefore — with its symbolic Tabernacle and Ark of the Covenant — represents True Faith in an understanding heart: that is, any person who establishes the *Kingdom of God* on Earth through the making of their own Peace via submission to Allah and His revealed message ("Blessed are the Peace-makers…" Matt 5:9). The understanding and activation of this submission thereunto, is, in fact, true Zion and there are many traditions from Prophet Mohammad to this effect:

> "… and in fact this is the sign of true faith, when its delight enters the hearts and mixes with them completely…"
>
> "Allah does not take away the knowledge by taking it away from the hearts of the people, but takes it away by the death of the religious learned men [*stumps or roots*] till when none of them remains, people will take as their leaders ignorant persons who when consulted will give their verdict without knowledge."
>
> (Bukhari, vol 1, Book 3, # 004 Vol. 1, Book 3, # 10)

The last sentence describes democracy and Humanism rather accurately. I submit therefore, that the lack of a people's submission to divine law causes their handover to the passions of ignorance (pugnacious zealotry), the epitome of which is atheism.

But taking this a step further towards a gestalt purview, we must look at another prophetic example. After the flood of Prophet Noah, Allah made a covenant with Noah regarding the principle of 'Seed-time and Harvest'. This pact refers not only to fruits of the earth but also to the 'human harvest' of 'holy seed'. The term holy refers to those of the human race reserved for the pleasure of Allah. In the Judeo-Christian eschatology, this means Allah's tithe (portion) of human-beings reserved for the blessings of Paradise. Often, in the Judeo-Christian sacred literature, this is alluded to as 'wheat' as opposed to the 'chaff' which is cast into the fires of hell.

Unfortunately, at the time of Prophet Isa's Gospel, Israel as a kingdom polity or *Tree of Everlasting Life* was finished except as a sign of Allah's autonomous power and judgment. This was in fulfilment of more than one warning and ancient prophecy! Essentially, after Isa's departure and Rome's decimation of the Temple and Jerusalem—as he prophesied—it was every surviving Israelite for himself, just as it had been during the 300-400 years of Judges who had once ruled these rebellious peoples during period in which Troy fell to Agamemnon. What is more pertinent to today's political circumstances however, and of grave global concern, is that this subjection to gentile (*iysh*) governance, scorn, fear and disdain remained so until the 19th Century Zionist Horn blew its refrain of Luciferian blasphemy, which is, in fact—and for the sake of the uninformed—the Free-masonic Creed of prophet Abel's brother hailing us from ancient Dravidia; "The Land of Nod"(of a wondering vagabond) to which Cain was exiled as written by Prophet Moses in Genesis. [205]

---

[205] See: *Morals & Dogma* of Freemasonry Initiation, Albert Pike, 1871. On page 361 he cites the Dravidians of the ancient Hindus Valley as the initial 'PURVEYERS

"The Masonic Religion should be, by all of us initiates of the high degree, maintained in the purity of the Luciferian doctrine. If Lucifer were not God, would Adonay whose deeds prove his cruelty, perfidy, and hatred of man, barbarism and repulsion for science, would Adonay and his priests calumniate him? Yes, LUCIFER IS GOD, and unfortunately Adonay is also god… thus the doctrine of Satanism is a heresy; and the true and pure philosophical religion is the belief in Lucifer, the equal of Adonay; but Lucifer, God of Light and God of Good, is struggling for humanity against Adonay, the God of Darkness and Evil"

A.C. De La Rive in '*La Femme et l'Enfant dans la Franc-Maconnerie Universelle*', 1889, pg. 588

"He (Albert Pike) was also the Sovereign Pontiff of Lucifer… Pike chose to follow the mystery religions of Ba'al, he turned his back on God. If we look at his writings and statements attributed to him, we find that he acknowledged Lucifer as the true god and Adonay (the Biblical God) as the god of evil"

William Schnoebelen, former 32nd degree Mason

"… With Lucifer the God of Light and Goodness struggling for humanity against Adonay the God of the Darkness and Evil… The Great Architect of the Universe is not the God worshipped by the Christians."

Domenico Margiotta, 33rd Degree Freemason
and intimate companion of Albert Pike

As for Freemasons reading this who have not previously been informed of the significance of the texts and people just quoted: your ignorance reveals the precarious situation of your soul! I could provide an endless list of such declarations as well as citations from their literature for any who care to understand this hostile institution

---

OF THE INEFFIBLE' Mysteries of Freemasonry. I am in possession of an *original* Second Ed. printing.

and its sundry Knights of Columbus and Malta, etc., which are undoubtedly amongst the prime adversaries of Islam today as well as all people of truth.

This has been the case these past 200 years-plus, ever since preterit Zionists assumed control of Europe's finances after the Napoleonic wars — which correlates rather well with the Ottoman political and spiritual demise temporally! I mention this vile fellowship because it is intimately involved with Zionism as one of its most powerful and influential devices, though publicly it presents an entirely different countenance; typical of Talmudic and Ishmaili (*Batini*) cunning. Most Freemasons are, in fact, decent but misguided gentlemen who have no idea who their leaders really are or what they aspire to, as is the case with the public in general.



An example within historical memory is the Lady pictured at right. A British aristocrat and spy who 'handled' Sir Lawrence of Arabia and made many major decisions based on his field work. Her name was Gertrude Bell. She was instrumental in the ongoing plan to end the Caliphate as Lord Curzon, British Foreign Minister, later boasted that same generation. All of her Masters in London were high Degree Freemasons with direct affiliations with the British Royal Family [Knights and Dames of Malta] who are in fact, not British at all.



Chapter Nine: **little gods**

The Oxford Christian Dictionary's Definition of God:

> "Christianity alone affirms that God is a trinity in unity, a 'Tri-unity', consisting of three persons in one substance, the Father being the source of all existence, the Son the eternal Object of the Father's love and the mediator of that love in creation and redemption, and the Holy Spirit the Bond of Union between the Father and the Son."

Here, is a group of scholars instructing God and men as to Who and What God is! I am sure it took a troupe of theologians who have never met God, and at least one doctor of philosophy who thinks he has, to write such a definition. But I'll be d****** if I can figure it out — which I will not because it is utterly futile! The phrase 'trinity is unity' is oxymoronic; the word *substance* implies *material*; and saying that God is the source of *all* existence implies He is His own beginning! I am afraid the Oxford Dons need to discuss this definition with Socrates and I don't envy them the discourse: but I wouldn't mind selling the tickets as long as it's not in hell!

When one examines the application of this theology to a believer's mind, and therefore his will and behaviour — especially in light of pagan precedent — the mythical 'seed' postulate germinates to fruition by virtue of the confounding compost of monism in the godhead itself. Let us recap the myth before looking at some results of the so called Trinitarian '*Mystery*'. Paul states that the universe was created *through* Jesus: 'by whom all things were made and are held together' — the very same doctrine of the Hindu Brahma as personified in Vishnu and recorded by Mr. Pike as the 'Kabalist Trinity' of Freemasonic secret dogma. If you understand this doctrine, please write to me, I would like to hear it *explained in simple terms*. As it is, it's good enough for naked ash-covered ascetics crawling in cow dung, or weeping penitents at the feet of Billy Graham impersonators, or even mindless mimics in white aprons adoring their 'Worshipful Master'; but I'd like a little more detail on how Jesus managed this cosmic feat while eating breakfast and hanging around the fishing docks!

If this *was* such a mystery, 'held back from the foundations of the world'[206] and revealed only to Paul, how did Brahman's and Bacchanites know about it? Either Iblis lied to Hindu Priests of the 2nd millennium BC, or God sent His Son Krishna and the crucifixion didn't take, or the Brahman's mistook Vishnu's avatar for Jesus prematurely — an honest mistake! After all, they do claim that is where Jesus retired. *If* indeed Paul's Revelation was a mystery, how then do we explain its archaic advent in the land of Mystery Religion genesis and Dionysian revelry? Cannot heaven keep a secret? Without Al'Qur'an, any coherent cogitator *has no alternative* than a befuddled blind faith or total rejection of the entire history as a fraud; both of which alternatives are exactly what Shaitain desires because either way, the Name (*shem*) of Allah is denied!

Only Paul speaks of this great *Mystery*. In the four Gospels, the word *mystery* is used but once: by Isa, who then explains his allegories to disciples when asked to clarify the meaning of his wonderful parables. But Paul seems to love the word *mystery* and repeats it over and over in his letters for a certain and sudden-impact on the psyche. Many people are drawn like moths to the flame of mystery: to the *hidden* things of the supernatural and almost every Christian believes that Jesus created and holds the world together because Paul said-so. So I suppose that while Mary Magdalena was anointing him with the oil of wedlock[207] and Jesus was fending off her detractors, he was also a bit pre-occupied with the task of Atlas as well! — Busy man I'd say! The Pauline dogma is that through belief in the *Blood* sacrifice of Jesus for all of humanity's sin, a man's faith in God is thereby confirmed as a substitute for the covenant of circumcision, whereby he becomes eligible for another special dispensation of *free*-grace that wipes his slate clean and allows him to become a spiritual brother of the sacrificed god-man; but only on condition that he also believes the god-man *raised himself* from the dead. Only brethren of the risen Jesus are eligible for such ascendancy. There are minor variations of course, but that is basically the creed, along with a patronising nod to the father god when reciting the Lord's Prayer, and some significant winking at his wife.

---

[206] See Romans 16: 25, Eph. 3:9, Col 1: 26, 1 Tim 3: 16

[207] Only a wife was permitted to perform this public gesture according to Hebrew Custom. For the same reason, Ruth lay at the feet of Boaz on the threshing floor.

If this is true, then why did Jesus *not* state it plainly to the rich young man who kept the Law of Moses? Or to his Apostles who clearly asked in the same converse: 'Who then Can Be Saved?'? In his answer, Isa made no reference to his blood sacrifice or resurrection, and clearly states that anyone who has forsaken their life of the world for his *Name's Sake*, shall receive eternal life *at* the *restoration* of all things![208] His answer is a clear reference to Judgment Day, to faith in Yahveh's Mercy, and to keeping the commandments of Moses. His only caveat was a directive to the young man to sell all that he had, give to the poor, and follow Isa in order to become a better man, or *perfect*, and thereby have greater riches in Paradise! The word *perfect* means *complete in Allah's purpose for your life*, and has nothing to do with salvation, but rather with status in Allah's Kingdom; both here and in the hereafter. Mohammad has given the same instruction, and was known for his frugality and great charity.

When the Rich Young man walked away a bit perplexed, why didn't Isa call after him and say "Wait a minute, don't walk away or you'll go to hell! I haven't died and risen yet so you can believe in God's Salvation you *idiot*!"? — Was it still a secret? Did Isa find out only *after* he ascended to heaven? Were the Apostles perplexed until Paul explained it to them several years later, *after* they had each received the Holy-Spirit? And if Paul was right and the Apostles believed him, why then, *more than 20 years later,* were they, *the real* Church Fathers, still following the Law of Moses and extremely worried about Paul's allegiance? Somebody please explain *this* mysteriously blatant contradiction!

If we are to believe Paul — or whoever wrote letters attributed to him — Jesus must have changed his mind or discovered the mystery *after* his ascension to heaven, then came back to knock Paul off of his Pharisee thoroughbred[209] and take him to the desert for a three year Sabbatical to set things straight by teaching the 'Pauline gospel[210] —at the same time he continued to hold the universe together. Paul then returned to give

[208] Matt 19: 17-30, Luke 10: 25: "Thou hast answered right: this do and thou shalt have eternal life." No mention of faith in an immolated man-god's blood is made! His answer is a clear directive to reject materialism and obey the commandments of Yahvey !

[209] The horse is one of *the* Gnostic Mystery Symbols for Wisdom

[210] It seems this is the very *first revision* of the Gospel of Isa.

everyone else the good news that they didn't need to follow Noah's, nor Shem's, nor Abraham's, nor Moses', nor Isa's example, because the *mystery* was finally made clear to him alone, whereby he unilaterally *cancelled* the *everlasting* Covenant of Circumcision which required a man to permanently expose his glans-penis for the *sake* of Yahveh's Name, as an outward sign of inner submission! … Or … perhaps Mary had a talk with her son before he left, and Jesus then asked his dad to go easy on the gentiles — after all, they're not *really* Semites! This *appears* to be what happened if the NT is to be believed as written! Could not Holy Spirit have explained this *Mystery* at Pentecost? Did Isa not say that this *third person of God* would explain *all things* unto *them*? Did Holy Spirit not know? Were the Apostles not *worthy* to receive this knowledge directly from *God Himself* —like Paul? Something is very wrong here. These are legitimate questions, and if asked in any Christian forum would very nearly give rise to another Inquisition, or at least an apologetic Encyclopaedia on par with the Warren Commission's Report[211] of 24 volumes that completely ignored the autopsy details and photos, yet included dental reports on Jack Ruby's mother. But I suppose I must be *possessed* by a spirit of doubt? — I thank God that I am!

I have never heard discussion of these matters in all my years as a Christian believer. The fact is that we simply believed what we were taught and stopped thinking for ourselves. Our time was spent interpreting all of scripture in terms of the Trinitarian Dogma, thereby allowing this bias to work its magic. This is the great danger of Monism, but Christians will claim that the bias itself is a revelation of Holy Spirit reserved only for sincere believers. This is so, because their indwelling *holy spirit* allows the monadal union of man with all three gods, so that together, they become the Four Musketeers of truth: i.e., the Freemasonic hypotenuse of Pythagoras. One can only receive this spirit by virtue of belief in the Crucifixion Blood-Sacrifice death and resurrection of Jesus, who repeated, deed-for-deed, what Hindus also report Krishna accomplished some two thousand years prior! By this union, via God-the-Father's spiritual adoption of believing hierophants, through faith in the Son's sacrifice rather than faith in the Father's autonomy, all become as 'little-gods' (princes and princesses), reconciled to the Heavenly Father's good grace. For this reason alone, many among their flock are now strutting about church barnyards crowing all

---

[211] Every man on this Commission was a Freemason

sorts of gibberish in the name of *Jesus* because they believe they are empowered by God Himself to do so! Because Isa once said 'Know ye not ye are gods?', they swagger about spouting dreams, visions, prophecies, diktats, new dogmas and interpolations, as if they'd climbed Jacob's ladder or ascended the tower of Babil in the *name of Jesus*, because they are now his divinitized brethren — with a small *b* of course!

> John 10:34 / in light of the Psalms Isa quoted, this phrase indicates that *righteous* men were once appointed to judge between good and evil, but the law of Righteousness had been usurped by man-made traditions or myth! This is appreciated by a review of the context, both of the psalm(s) and the conversation Isa was having with Scribes and Pharisees. Please review the related psalms below which clearly explain the implication. Psalms:
>
> - 82:1 God standeth in the congregations of the mighty; he judgeth among the gods.
> - 82:6 I have said, Ye are gods; and all of you are children of the most High
> - 86: 8 Among the gods there is none like unto thee
> - 95:3 From the Lord is a great God, and a great King among all the gods
> - 96:4 he is to be feared above all the gods
> - 97:7 Confounded be all they that serve graven images, that boast themselves of idols: worship him, all ye gods
> - 136: 2 O give thanks unto the Lord of gods
> - 138: 1 I will praise thee with my whole heart: before the gods will I sing praise unto thee
>
> On thoughtful study of these prophetic statements by Da'ud, it is easy to see how they were and can be, taken out of contest and seriously abused.

You can now imagine the greater confusion of doctrines taking place in charismatic evangelical circles. Wonder workers who have had personal conversations with Jesus, like Paul, are now a dime-a-dozen. Prophets are as common as thieves, and every man or woman declares a portion of the great kingdom-pie for themselves by prophesying prosperity in the name of Jesus—just like good Greek conjurers! They release torrents of forecasts and call it Holy Spirit's rhḗma Word, and stick their proboscis into everybody's business with the latest logós diktat, revelatory vision, visitation, and inspiration, in order to modify their neighbour's behaviour towards sanctity

like them, or at least receive a mediated divine sanction for their zealous piety from elders.

Alas! Elders, being men, occasionally run out of spiritual fuel and need to revive worn out revelatory re-runs by inviting dynamic speakers (Evangelists — the Greeks called them Sophists),[212] in order to recharge or reconnect the inexhaustible supply of inspiration and faith they should have at their disposal by virtue of their monadic union with the third god. What happens? Why does this eternally charged spiritual battery run dry? Are they not gods? Is the third god tired or sleeping? —They must then fast and pray for 'additionally profound revelations' at a higher level. This requires greater sacrifices (tithes and offerings) to appease the weary or displeased god, after which, they must wait upon the god to regenerate and revive their faith at a higher plateau of transcendent splendour — that is, until next year when the new depot is exhausted! The 'glory to glory' cycle of this spiritual melee spins all the more with sincere, insecure or greedy elders who require increasingly frequent and longer meetings, revivals, communions, prayer services, pot luck suppers, jamborees, bake sales and baptismal fees in order to hold the clan together and pay the musicians and mortgage. Life becomes so involved with church activity there is little time to live quietly and at peace (Islam/Shem) with the God of Abraham, pursuing His Will in the privacy of your domestic domain. Imagine Abraham and Shem at a *Jesus Saves* Rock Concert or Benny Hinn[213] Rally at the Astro-Dome!

The bottom line of Trinitarian reconciliation to God's grace by virtue of *human sacrifice* is that it is a primeval pagan concept, and any mediated spiritual bonds of wisdom and love by a feminized (oh so sensitive) holy-spirit is also pagan. This is not to say there are not holy spirits; there obviously are and in quite an abundance, otherwise known as ministering *sexless* angels. After all, who would say that Michael and Gibriel are *unholy* spirits? Were holy spirits not sent to minister to the prophets of old, to teach, to warn, to chastise, and to aid or deliver?

---

[212] The Chinese called them Tsung-heng-kia, or *Crisscross Philosophers*, whose gifted rhetoric could persuade men to anything.

[213] An eminent faith healer and evangelist who's met Jesus and has a multi-million dollar ministry on par with Ringling Brothers.

If there was a Mystery about this blood-sacrifice business, it can only be that that the Priests of Baal were right all along, but simply had the wrong man on the sacrificial altar! And it sounds to me that this was Paul's pitch! Kind of like telling the Warden in Rome that the man he just executed was unworthy of the honor but the Jews finally got the right one, so further human sacrifice is off limits except by proxy of commemoration!

Union or melding with God by virtue of bloody mediation *is a* crucial pagan concept that espouses ingestion of the sacrificed mediator so that his spirit then *dwells in* the supplicant, a ***belief that was a fundamental principle of pre-Dravidian ritual cannibalism***! [214] The supplicant then co-dwells with the resurrected son-god's soul [215] allowing access to the chief god's soul, so that together, *all three* meld happily ever after as a hyper-enmeshed intergalactic family—as long as the third god keeps them bonded with the glue of its ever-so-sensitive and *loving* inspiration. But — the problem here is that Isa and his apostles clearly defined love (*agape*)[216] as nothing more than obedience:

> 'This is *love*, that we walk after his commandments' … 'If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my *love*; even as I have kept my Father's (*Generator's*) commandments and abide in his *love*." … "If ye *love* me, keep my commandments." (2 John 1: 6, John 15: 10, 14: 15)

If the logós of God is the *seed* of His Law bearing the rhéma (ideas) of His Sovereignty and Word of Command (Holy Spirit), [217] rather than a spiritual entity, *who then,* are Christians asking to enter their hearts when they call on the name of a pagan sun-god? Consider this question carefully, unless of course, you discount the existence of spirits! Every magician,

---

214 Many Shamans specialize as *soul catchers*.

215 The Catholic 'State of Grace'

216 *Agape* is a specific Greek word for love that Christians just adore but fail to understand. Its derivation can be traced to roots that literally mean 'to bow in reverent obedience to the king.' It has nothing to do with affection or sex: the Greek 'fileo' & 'eros'. However, via tradition of Trinitarian translation, all three words are translated as *love*. Who can trust such scholarship? Substitute the word *Agape* or *obedience* for each word *love* above, and re-read the quotes.

217 The Islamic concept of Holy Spirit.

sorcerer, warlock, and witch knows that names are extremely significant in the practice of the occult arts. If you call the wrong name or even mispronounce the correct one, you may obtain a result you are not prepared to deal with. Demons (jinn) really do like their names; after all they don't have much else. And they are especially partial to the name of Jesus. Even if demons do respond to some rebuke in that name, it becomes a rather sophisticated game of harassing intrigue — often giving a great source of pride to an exorcist! Furthermore, Lucifer and his minions excel in presenting themselves as messengers of Light or avatars (Exalted Masters) of hidden knowledge: what Christians call 'new revelation' or 'words of knowledge' and Avatar understudies call 'enlightenment'. This is not to mention spirits of prophetic utterance and foreign tongues![218] Believe me, jinn have reams of knowledge and love to play pious-prophecy or possession-tag with the stern arguers of Jesus' name, as they jump from host to host and go bump in the night! Now — in light of this reasonably sober exposition, judiciously consider this next statement of fact.

The greatest Christian Evangelist in the 20th century is a man named Billy Graham — World Famous for persuading people by the thousands to give their hearts to Jesus and 'ask a spirit by that name to enter them!' This man is allegedly a 33rd Degree Freemason, and most of his top management and supporters are indeed top-shelf Masons whose brethren at that level of Initiation are knowingly submitted to Lucifer as cited above by Albert Pike and others! [219] Reflect. — Evangelistic sophistry was the man's mission in life, and he was exceptionally good at it. Also, be aware that ex-Satanists testify there are several prominent American TV Evangelists who devoutly call on the name of Jesus yet practice the satanic arts — as a private pursuit, of course; including the culinary skills required to prepare human cardiac banquets.

---

[218] On the Day of Pentecost, the *miracle of tongues* was quite specifically *limited* to the Greek Dialects as spoken by Hebrew Pilgrims. The phenomenon of glossolalia is well known in paranormal research, pagan rituals, as well as to possessed diplomats of Satan, some of whom have jinn that speak multiple languages.

[219] Lucifer is the name of Iblis *prior* to his Fall. He is called Satan, after the Hebrew Sawtawn, which means: 'a supernatural enemy who withstands'.

Iesa's commandments for salvation were basic, articulate, and had everything to do with the Decalogue of Moses, which rhḗma contains the logós of Allah, and which doctrine is in keeping with Buddha's eightfold path, as well as the wisdom of Confucius and Lao Tse. There is no logós for belief in a resurrected god-man who died for mankind's sin, or any logós instructing men to request an indwelling holy-spirit by virtue of the former belief. Isa never commanded anyone to believe in a blood sacrifice, nor did he teach that immolation was propitiation for sin!

In light of these arguments for the indictments cited above and to follow, it is my considered position that any reference, inference, or direct word requiring Trinitarian faith for salvation, can only be by virtue of heinous amendment to the sayings of Isa — and, *perhaps* as well to the letters of Paul! What Paul did on the steps of the Temple *almost* forbids belief in contrary doctrines attributed to him. It just doesn't make sense!

On the other hand, the *Gospel of Barnabas* — who makes no apology to Paul or his doctrines — lacks any mystery, is filled with wisdom and profound revelation, and is in resonant concert with the Hebrew Prophets as a bridge to Mohammad's final revelatory Message. It bears full explanations and clear expositions of otherwise perplexing NT statements; holds no contradictions or conflicts; exposes the Jewish charade; and fills one with commanding reverence for Isa as an amply qualified companion and peer of all prophets; it stirs up great fear of Allah's wrath, and inspires pure obedience (agape) to the logós of Moses and Shari'ah of Mohammad — all for the good pleasure of our Creator. I think a simple uncomplicated gospel is best.

You will know a tree by its fruit, and the produce of the Trinitarian tree, while yielding many outstanding individuals and institutions of excellent moral and ethical standard, has led mankind to the present inundation of materialism, which itself is the ultimate expression and product of monism, as I have already demonstrated.[220] This flood is currently overwhelming the undeveloped world by actively changing the very sound moral structure of peaceful animists, pantheists, and of course, true Monotheists. The influx of its decadent culture, with all the hallmarks

220 See *The Hand of Iblis* for a complete dissertation.

of Rome before its fall, stealthily finds its way through marketing and entertainment, dressed as progress and development for the sake of national interest with a fringed hem of suspect Charity. Gain is god and profit is the prime motivator in the affairs of men, as always. Moral justice is given tongue wags when sheep become grumpy while headed to market or sheering pens, and National Interests rely solely upon economic factors while barbarian wolves are forever at the gate.[221] Sheep are expertly anesthetized for the cool sheers of spin-doctors, who sedulously lead them to slaughter as Liberty's heroes and wanton worshippers.

Few realize that America has not known peace since its Civil War — overtly or covertly — as enemies are ever faithful in pursuing Our Lady of New York Harbour. While the National Anthem of this polity means far more than obedience to Allah's Law, naïve' young men of noble heart drop bombs on women and children to *save them*, and are stupefied to discover the rally is not welcome! People who object to such slaughter are branded as traitors and mal-contents … enemies of the Federal Reserve Note's *New World Order*. — America: 'Love it or leave it!' as the saying goes. I love my children and many of my friends, but when they are wrong I admonish them. Does affectionate love really require conformity to a polity that is clearly doing wrong? Does love mean to hold your peace when leaders make choices against the logós of God, and then follow them into the inferno?

I chose to leave! My homeland is not secure! It is filled with idolatry and a bewildering mediocrity born of proud ignorance; and though I love my country's ideal, I hold a greater fondness for truth. Had I known Islam I may have stayed, but as a Christian, I found no solid ground of peace upon which to rest my enquiring soul in the land of McDonald-Douglas. No one could answer my searching questions, and though I met fine mentors, I perceived they had stopped searching and were content in traditional stockades — more or less. I really tried to stay in the sheep pen or graze in the meadows of their exalted god-man shepherd for nigh on 50 years! But every time I inquired of God about a matter, the answers I heard in my heart were at

---

[221] e.g. After the fall of the Iron Curtain, the Peace Dividend was conveniently returned to the military-industrial complex by the sudden and monstrous apparition of Saddam Hussein, whom we now know had no weapons of mass destruction! The Bush Administration is faulting the most sophisticated spy agency in the world for providing incomprehensibly inept intelligence while in partnership with Mosad & MI-6. Sounds to me like Sir Francis Bacon is back in the translation business!

odds with the food fed to the flock. Their Book of Sheep did not make sense! It conflicted with what I knew or suspected was true as a matter of natural experience and study! Something was wrong with the shepherd's staff as presented by the shepherds — it did not fit the description given in *The Book*, and I could not digest regurgitated cud nor live in peace with sheep that could. They thought me strange, perhaps even a black sheep. My father told me to change my name when I left the Catholic Church; my second Bible-Schooled Protestant-Born-Again wife went so far as to call me a goat!

I eventually looked to the east for a suitable uncomplicated woman of humble demeanour and have not looked back. But even in another country, among Christians, I became a pariah because I taught as much of the truth as I knew. When I found Islam, my new wife and her family commanded this old-goat to leave! Though it left me penniless and destitute at the age of 54, I prepared to go. But Allah's mercy pursued and overtook me. I am at peace because Allah's pure Law (logós) is in my heart, rather than some mythical *Jesus*, pious emendation, or a spirit whom I cannot name,[222] identify, see, nor comprehend. I am happy to dwell alone in my heart. It is better. Sinful as I had become, spiritually alone is the way I was created, and I am pleased to carry this blessed solitude to the grave. I now understand why Abraham left his own people, and am content to be his brother in faith at this great distance of time and galaxy no doubt; though I worry for some of his children. The answers I sought, and those I needed confirmed, I found in the Koran and amidst a Muslim literature I had no idea existed; although I have much to say regarding aberrant Islamic dogma. Now I can go anywhere and be at peace … even America — rags or riches, it would make no difference to me. It is good to be a Muslim, and to help share in the burden.

A WISE MAN SCALETH THE CITY OF THE MIGHTY,
AND CASTETH DOWN THE STRENGTH OF THE CONFIDENCE THEREOF.

Proverbs 21:2

[222] There is no discernable *Name* for the Christian holy-spirit found in the scriptures, either OT or NT.

Conclusion: The Redemption of Cain

Students of sociology, education, comparative religion and international political science may be interested in taking up some of the threads I've left hanging, as I've certainly provided enough references and leading thoughts for many a thesis writer. To expand on the 'idea seed' theme for example, one need only review the current literature on the Theory of Knowledge, and then apply its revelations to the history of propaganda or educational reform movements. As for religious students, take any of the several themes presented above; but before you go to the 'accepted' commentaries, I suggest you review the scriptures in their original languages, and make certain you collate the material within the context of the era in which the text was given. And for the sake of truth, discover every unturned rock of Historical writing you can gather in your basket, and learn how to dig for what the 'victors' have hidden under their white-washed grave stones.

As best as I am able to discern, god-men Kings of the Earth presented the Humanist Creed of Cain to the ancient civilized world — but only after pre-Dravidians perfected the art of ingesting ophthalmic extracts before decapitating their human prey. The orbital horsdourve' was followed by a gourmet preparation of facial tissue for consumption by the plucky warrior, who then cavorted riotously before hanging another vacant grin or shrunken head on his totem. He reverently spared the tongue, dried it, and then wore it as an amulet for protection and guidance to the next feast while spreading this pre-religion throughout SE Asia: *beginning in the Hindus Valley*. Contrary to decades of scholarly propaganda, the present Aussie Native has not been there for the famous 40,000 years, but arrived after the last ice age and spent his time leisurely eating the smiles of any skull he could carry — until recently! Apparently the Papuan meal was finished by the early 19th Century, after which these 'land of dreaming' hominids were sampling each other as well as stranded Caucasian mariners till the British Marines arrived — only then did they settle for hapless Chinese migrants who ate too much Soya sauce. These *Abbos* are genetically related to Dravidians.

The sons of Cain were not so vulgar at the table. Of course they adapted the custom, but preferred a more civilized sacrament in their approach to hell. These latter scions of the monist continuum, elevated the slaughter atop

towers of babbling mantras, tore open hearts and heavens with a fiercely sophisticated competitive effort, and then finally, mercifully replaced tongues with gold medals as tokens for the status of god's champion.[223] The rivalry oozed down the pyramid, adherently bringing unity to mystified troglodytes as right hands covered quivering hearts once dedicated to totems now honor flags bearing totem facsimiles. In the present ascended polity, they bloodlessly receive compliant heads and profitably keep them in servitude rather than useless monumental heaps, while melding them to mysticism under the spell of Madonna madams, idols, and magic — as divorced from Paradise as was/is Cain.

Trinity's Champions have indeed vanquished their rather savage competitors, transforming the indelicate feast to the sublime civility of global veneration. They are easily recognized by the talismans elegantly displayed upon breasts or cephalic appendages worn during formal ceremony. But Cain's children did not all walk in his footsteps! There was a tribe called the Kenites who dwelt in Midian among Arabs at the time of Moses. They were metalworkers who mined the ore of Pharaoh. Their chief was the man named Jethro who guided Moses to the burning bush of his Theophany. It is now recognized by scholars of antiquity[224] that the first extra-biblical, historical references to pure Monotheism (Yahwism) can be traced to this tribe, who legend has it, descended from Cain. The ways of Allah are deep — who can know them?

Thank you for your kind and patient attention. I hope I have offered a sober defence of Islam in light of prophecy and history's fracas, and have laid bare the archetype(s) for the Trinitarian myth. I apologise if I've offended your sensitivities, but sarcasm is an effective weapon in the armoury of literary mercenaries.[225] My purpose is exclusively to cut to the chase in order to avoid the unnecessary writing of apologetics, which are diplomatic pouches containing politically correct tactics of futility, or scholarly tracts of an affected dissociation from truth. *The Hand of Iblis* explores the myth's

---

[223] The Hebrew term is Gibbor, meaning Men of Renown or Giants

[224] Oxford History of the Biblical World, Coogan, cited previously … also see Strong's Concordance, Hebrew Chaldean Dict. #7014 - Cain & Kenite are interchangeable

[225] Only bamboozled romantics fight without hope of reward, or as Henry Kissinger said: "Foolish Pawns" when referring to the US Army Goys

historical limbs with regards to events leading to the present East-West polemic polarization and anti-Islamic dynamic: specifically focusing on:

- Fascists, Zionists, and the New World Order
- the collusion of esoteric felons: i.e. Freemasons, Satanists, and Organized Crime
- The Islamic dilemma in light of accretion
- the deviation of a well-heeled School of Terror

The Appendices have a few interesting parallels and historical references for the avid student. Please contact me by email if you have any comments or criticisms. I am an eternal apprentice of truth and always prepared to hear from men and women of learning and discernment — 'Crisscross' people excluded of course! All praise be unto Allah, and may His mercy and grace be upon you in Islam.

Omar Zaid, M.D.

Pythagorean's Worshipping the Sunrise (Easter)



Appendices:

The following pages contain significant illustrations of idolatrous symbols and icons in use from ancient times to the present day. They show a continuous pattern of mental constructs which have consequently affected the worldview of all three monotheistic religions, and unfortunately, demonstrate the pattern of an esoteric shirk which is commonly found acceptable to ignorant believers.

Biblical References to Babylon

a. Isaiah 21: 7-9 and he saw riders in pairs, one upon a donkey, one upon a camel, and he harkened diligently with much heed. and he cried 'a lion, Lord' --- and behold, there cometh a chariot of men, horsemen by pairs, and he answered and said, Babylon is fallen, is fallen; and all the graven images of her gods he hath broken unto the ground."

b. Psm 137 Daughter of Babylon, who art to be laid waste, happy he that rendereth unto thee that which thou hast meted out to us.

c. Isa 47:1 Come down and sit in the dust, virgin daughter of Babylon. Sit on the ground, --- no throne, O daughter of the Chaldeans; for thou shalt no more be called tender and delicate … 5: sit silent, and get thee into darkness, daughter of the Chaldeans; for thou shalt no more be called, Mistress[226] of kingdoms. 7: now hear this, thou voluptuous one, that dwellest carelessly, that sayest in thy heart, It is I, and there is none but me; … in one day two things shall come upon thee, loss of children and widowhood; … in full measure for the multitude of thy sorceries, for the great abundance of thine enchantments. For thou hast confided in thy wickedness: saying, None seeth me. Thy wisdom and thy knowledge, it has seduced thee, and thou hast said in thy heart, It is I, and there is none but me…

d. Jer 44: 16-17 … we will not harken unto thee (Jeremiah) but we will certainly do every word that is gone forth out of our mouth, to burn incense to the queen of the heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto her, as we have done, we and our fathers, our kings and our princes …

e. Jer 51: 7 Babylon hath been a golden cup in Allah's hand, that made all the earth drunken: the nations have drunk her wine, therefore have the nations become mad. 8: Babylon is suddenly fallen and ruined.

f. Ezek 1: 39 For when they had slaughtered their children unto their idols, they came the same day into my sanctuary to profane it … 48: and I will cause lewdness to cease out of the land, and all women shall receive instruction and shall not do according to your lewdness. (only Islam enforces this prophecy within the Promised Land's boundaries.)

---

[226] *Mistress* is a *female* master or Lord!

g. Rev 17: 4 and the woman was clothed in purple and scarlet, and had ornaments of gold and precious stones and pearls, having a golden cup in her hand full of abominations and the unclean things of her fornication: and upon her head was written, **Mystery**, great Babylon, the mother of harlotism and of the abominations of the earth … 12: and the ten horns are ten kings, which have not yet received a kingdom, but receive authority as kings one hour with the beast. *These have one mind* … (one mind = monism = Trinity -oz)

Remains of Ziggurat in Ur (S. Iraq / Sumer)

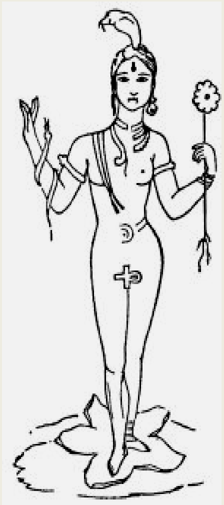


The Dravidian Mother Goddess:
Shakti in triumph over her husband Bhrama

Note the tongue extrusion utilized by Maori Warriors who until recently were cannibals, as well as the severed heads, also a remnant indicative of the ancient pre-Dravidian cult.









Above Right is **Brahma Supreme** as drawn by a 19th Cent Guru, who, in the act of creation, made himself double, i.e., male and female." On the left is the Goat Hermaprodite **Baphomet** of the Kabala, representing essentially the same concepts. "

Note the Cobra and Ankh, also found in Egyptian and Sufi idolatry. Dr. Hugh Schonfield believes that *baphomet is a kabalistic cipher for the Gnostic Goddess Sophia*.



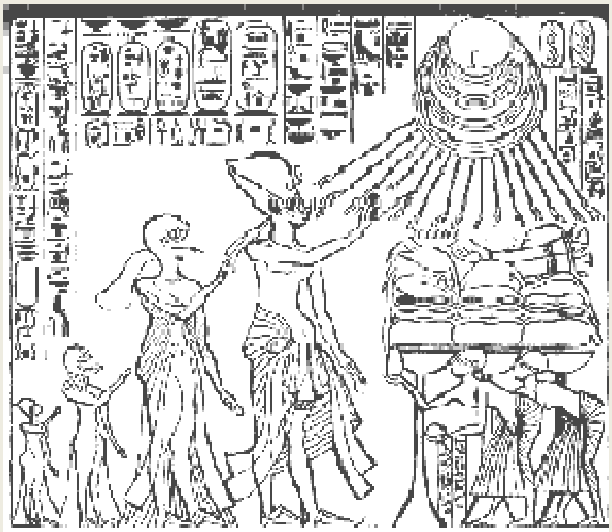
The code, known as the "atbash Cipher," is a common kabbalistic substitution cipher, where the Hebrew alphabet is laid out twice in opposite directions, each letter from the top row substituting for one on the lower. Using this system, the name Baphomet spelled in Hebrew characters yields the name *Sophia*. Curiously, a number of Templar artefacts bear an image of an unusual bearded androgyne which resembles alchemical drawings of the Anima Mundi, or soul of the world, (left) who is identical to the Gnostic Sophia (Sophia was often referred to by the Gnostics as a hermaphroditic deity). Even more curiously, *Gnostic texts often equate Sophia with Mary Magdalen*,[227] who is sometimes implied as the lover or companion of Christ. They also resemble depictions of Abraxas, a Gnostic solar deity, and some images of Osiris used by Gnostic groups. The images are certainly not drawn from any orthodox Christian symbolism."

---

227 There are significant indications, in both the New Testament and the Dead Sea Scrolls, that Mary Magdalena was a second or third wife to Prophet Isa.

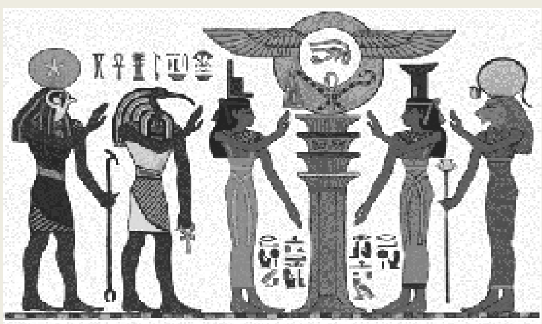
“According to the great Sufi, Ibn Arabi, Mary, the mother of Isa, is another symbol of the universal soul, who receives Jesus as the Logos source of all words and their unique essence, and that through Mary they increase in numbers.”

Sun Worship in Egypt



Akhenaton absorbing solar energies from Aton. From *The Evil Eye*

Ahkenaton and his family absorbing divine blessing and revelation from solar radiation. Note the similarity of the sun with Incan and Mayan idolatrous carvings



The Company of the Wise:
Heru Or, Tehuti, Auset, Nebt Het, and Sekhmet Raise the Djed.

This Print is from **The Luxor Sufi Temple**
note the eye of Horus in the Winged Solar Disc (the Sufi wigned symbol or icon) atop the phallic Djed, which is raised in order to concentrate solar emendations and bring about a change in group consciousness. Egyptian Sufis partake in this worship even today.

Egyptian Sex Worship

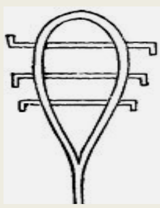


This traditional sign of idolatrous praise is common among Christian Evangelicals, many of whom raise hands before a cross.



From Mosaize: Isis, Queen of Heaven
Historie der Hebreeuwse Kerke

"I am Isis, Queen of this country. I was instructed by Mercury. No one can destroy the laws which I have established. I am the eldest daughter of Saturn, most ancient of the gods. I am the wife and sister of Osiris the King. I first made known to mortals the use of wheat. I am the mother of Orus the King. In my honor was the city of Bubaste built. Rejoice, O Egypt, rejoice, land that gave me birth!" - Inscription carved on a column at Nysa, in Arabia according to Diodorus.



sistrum of Isis. "It is the virgin's symbol. It signifies that the mother is still *virgo intacta*--a truly immaculate female. The pure virginity of the Celestial Mother was a tenet of faith for 2,000 years before the accepted Virgin Mary, now adored, was born."

The Statue of Liberty in New York Harbour is modelled on this idol



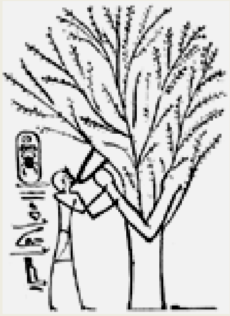
← Isis is often shown with her son Horus in her arms, as is the Madonna of Catholics. She is crowned with the lunar orb, ornamented with the horns of rams or bulls. Orus, or Horus, was the son of Isis and Osiris. Put a beard on her, give her hoofs for feet, and you have the Madonna Baphomet!



"Another quadruple symbol for the fourfold divinity is the hand, which is both a sign and gesture. This is copied from the statuette of Isis and child. The three fingers denote the trinity, the unit oval of thumb and index finger forms the Yoni."

- Occultsymbols.com

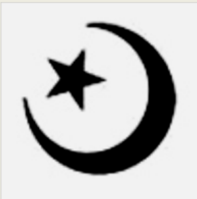
Isis as the Tree of Life, taken from heiroglyphs







"The emblem of the female Masonic organization, the **Order of the Eastern Star**. The symbol is a complex one, and is said to represent the Star of Bethlehem, symbol of the descent of spirit into matter- the divine in man, or even the presence of God on earth. Its appellation also implies a relationship with the planet Venus, also called the "eastern star." Each point on the star has an emblem of a different biblical heroine (Adah, Ruth, Esther, Martha, and Electa) and the qualities they represent- fidelity, constancy, loyalty, faith, and love. The initials "F.A.T.A.L." found on some are said to stand for the phrase, "Fairest Among Thousands, Altogether Lovely."



"**This emblem**, commonly recognized as the symbol of the Islamic faith, has actually acquired its association to the faith by association, rather than intent. **The star and crescent symbol itself is very ancient, dating back to early Sumerian civilization, where it was associated with the sun God and moon Goddess (one early appearance dates to 2100 BCE), and later, with Goddesses Tanit and even Diana.** The symbol remained in near constant use, and was eventually adopted into the battle-standard of the Ottoman Dynasty, who are mainly responsible for its association with Islam. As the Dynasty was also the politicall head of the faith, it was inevitable that their symbol would be associated with Islam as well. It should be noted that there is **no mention of such a symbol in the Koran,** the Holy book of Islam, nor is there any relationship between the crescent and star and the Prophet (whose flag was black and white, inscribed "Nasr um min Allah," "with the help of Allah.") Today, the star and crescent is widely accepted as a symbol of the Islamic faith, and is used in decorative arts, jewelry, and national flags- much like the cross in Christian countries. It is associated with the use of the moon to time festivals. It is, however, not accepted by *all* Muslims- many Muslims consider it un-Islamic and even blasphemous."

Occultsumbols.com

The Crescent Moon is also associated as the symbol signifying the King of Magog.

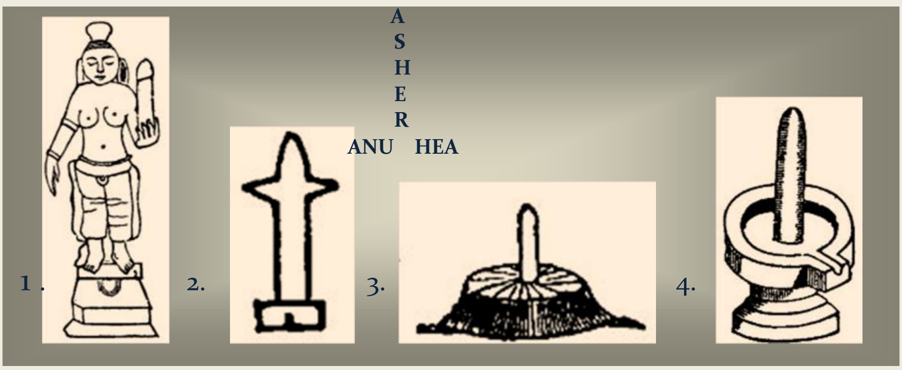
The logo of the **Theosophical society** (below right), a Western order founded in 1875 by the Russian mystic, Helena Petrovna Blavatsky. It is composed of an Ankh, a hexagram (Star of David), an ouroboros, a swastika, and the Aum or Om symbol of Luminaries. All similar organizations are interlinked/networked and have extremely close ties with the UN.







The Phallic Trinity: early Versions of the Washington Monument

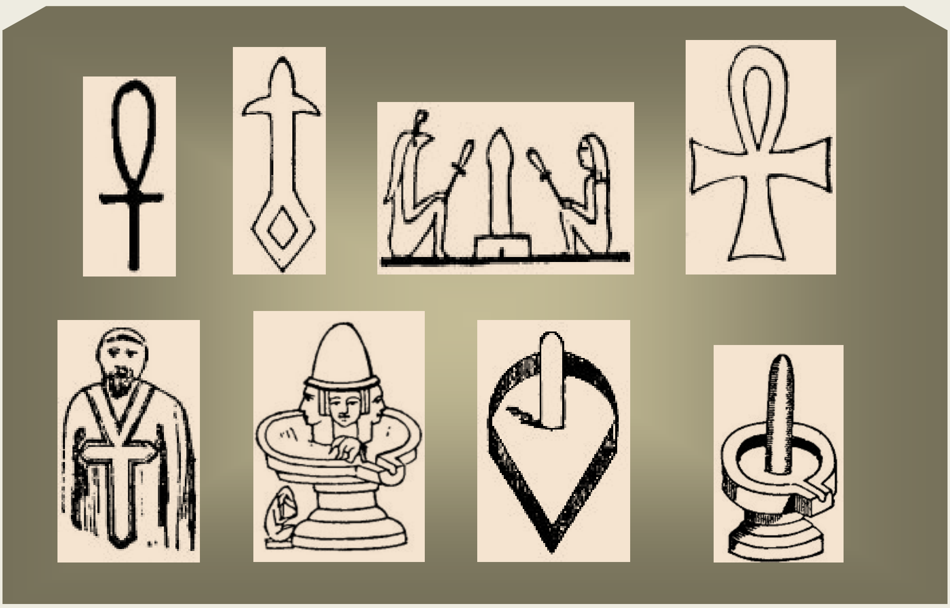


"phal is "a plowshare," and is also the me of Siva and Mahadeva, who are Hindu Deities. Phallus, then, was the ancient emblem of creation: a Divinity who was companion to Bacchus. Figure 1 is a copy of a statuette of this Hindu Devi. The figure holds a phallus, or lingham, in the left hand, formed after an imaginary lotus bud. The coarsely carved unit of the feminine figure completes ale dogma of masculine and feminine powers combined in one. The son of Reuben, Phallu (Gen. xlvi, 9), signifies "a distinguished one," "he splits, divides," "he is round and plump," all of which point to a religion of sensual love. Having dwelt on stem and branches of the god Asher, it is proper to give his definition as a personality and function; in other words, as a God. Asher (Gen. xxx, 13), "to be straight," "upright," "fortunate," "happy," "happiness," i. e., *unus cui membrum erectum est vel fascinum ipsum*--the erect virile member charmed with the act of its proper function. I find that a corresponding part of the female (*pudenda*) is currently called "the mother of all saints." Asher was the supreme God of the Assyrians, the Vedic God Mahadeva, the emblem of the human male structure and creative energy. This idea of the Creator is still to be seen in India, Egypt, Judea, the East, Phœnicia, the Mediterranean,

Europe, Denmark, depicted on stone relics. Asher, Anu, and Hea, three persons and one God, or, as modern theologians have been led to speak of the Trinity, "the more three because one, and the more one because three." One, by himself, is of no value, but "*all* work together for good. Figure 3, portrays "My Lord the Gilgal": "a wheel," a "circle, "the sun's heap of stones," Figure 2: "a phallus" portrays a triad found on a medal of Apollo. The triple points at the summit are in multiple of the Trinity, as they but repeat the same idea the structure would express without them. Baal-Shalisha is a name which seems designed to perpetuate the triad, since it signifies "my Lord the Trinity," or "my God is three." Figure 4: Portrays the Phallus having broken through the Yoni or Female Center, thus releasing creative fluid.

THE MASCULINE CROSS AND ANCIENT SEX WORSHIP
By Sha Roco 1896, *nom de plume* believed to be Alisha Hudson
Re-printed by Gracie Passette Productions (August 1, 2005) with a forward by Tess Roberts

Here are some phallic concepts of Trinitarian deity. One can appreciate the Monk's tonsure as a circumcision of sorts, although Buddhist monks shave completely. These symbolic genital unions supposedly represent God's hermaphroditic nature. Note the dog at the four-faced genital fountain.

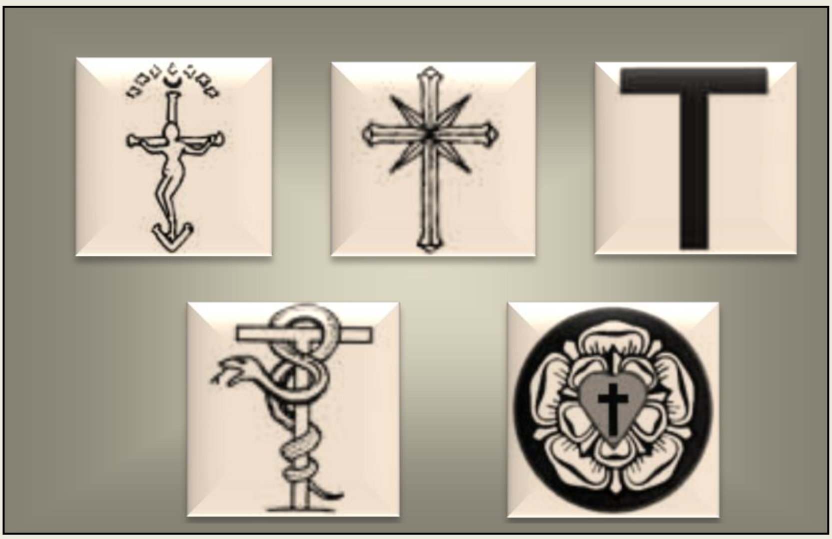


D: Sun-god Icons






'The **monstrance** is the ceremonial vessel used during the Roman Catholic Mass to display the consecrated communion host. Although the monstrance has taken many shapes during the period of its use, it typically, takes the shape of a solar cross, with a clear central area made of glass or crystal. The host is usually placed in a small crescent shaped holder within the crustal, called a lunette due to its moon-like shape." The solar hand symbol is a 'Jain' totem (Mahatma Ghandi's sect), which mimics Pharaoh's gesture of receiving & praising the sun-god Amon-Ra. Buddhists also have a solar monstrance in which they enclose relics for procession. Solar and Lunar symbolism have been in continual use by the Church and are most likely continuances of Roman ceremonial symbolism. The IHS emblem today most commonly represents the communion wafer, and is closely associated with the Jesuit Order and Sufi Yezidi sect. The solar rays often depicted surrounding the emblem represent the monstrance (Ostensorium), a decorated vessel used to display the Communion Host. The solar symbolism is probably ancient in origin, and probably borrowed from Roman ritual implements."



Crucified Bacchus "This unusual amulet dates from the third century BC. It is intended as a magical charm, and depicts a crucified figure labelled "Orpheus-Bacchus." Above the figure is a crescent moon, and seven stars, the meaning of which is unknown. The **Tau Cross,** named after the Greek letter it resembles, is a

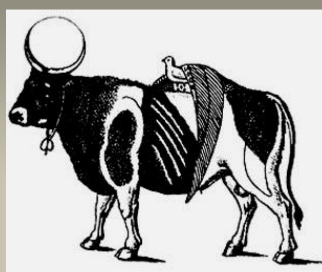
very old symbol. The Tau cross was a symbol of the Roman God *Mithras* and the Greek *Attis*, and their forerunner *Tammuz*, the Sumerian solar God, the consort of the Goddess Ishtar. Tammuz, like Christ, was associated with fishing and shepherding. The Tau cross takes the shape of the letter of his name, and is one of the oldest letters known. A solar god, the death and resurrection of Tammuz were celebrated every spring (origin of Easter or Ishtar). The Catholic custom of marking the forehead with a cross of ashes dates back to these rituals. The tau cross is often used as a variant of the Latin, or Christian. Esoterically, the Tau represents a gate or opening, symbolic of death."

– Occultsymbols.com

NB: Variants are presented above & Martin Luther's Seal with its Rosicrucian Cross is center. The Crescent Moon and Seven Stars represent the Moon god, Sin, and the seven angels worshipped by various Mesopotamian and Ishmaili Cults such as the Yezidis respectively. -oz

Molech - god of the human oblation







The Sacred Bull, or Apis



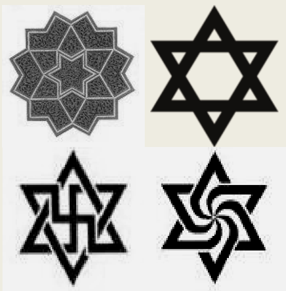


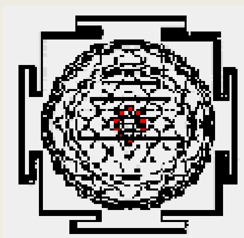
An Actual Altar to Molech & Babylonian Cylinder depicting Child Sacrifice

"The bull and the ox are ancient emblems of the vernal equinox and the element of earth—consequently of the planet itself. Plutarch wrote: "The Apis ought ever to be

regarded by us, as a fair and beautiful image of the soul of Osiris." Osiris represents the spiritual nature of the lower world which is murdered and distributed throughout the substance of the physical spheres; Apis is the emblem of the material world within which is the spiritual nature—Osiris." This is the bull or 'calf' which Israelites worshipped at mount Sinai. The same idol to which the Phillistines/Phoenicians, and later Israel, sacrificed their children.

> "Verily I say unto you, that every evil hath entered the world under the pretext of the elders (leaders)... who made idolatry to enter into the world. For there was a king who exceedingly loved his father, whose name was Baal. When the father was dead, his son for his consolation caused an image to be made like unto his father, and set it up in the market place of the city ... Malefactors, by reason of benefit, began to offer roses and flowers, and in a short time the offerings were changed into money and food, in so much as they called it a god, to honor it. Which thing from custom was transformed into law, that the idol spread through all the world ... and how much that God lament this that Isaiah sayeth: '... they have annulled my law given by my servant Moses, and follow the traditions of their elders.'"
>
> Isa, Gospel of Barnabas Chapter 32







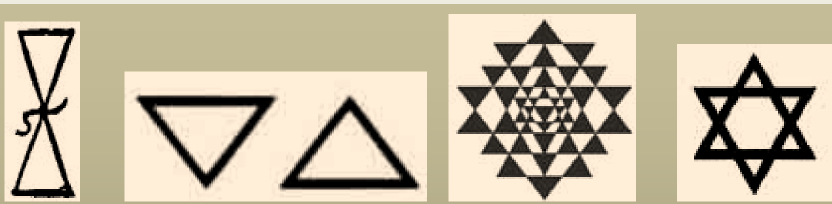
The Star of David: Hindu/Buddhist Origin

(Sufi & Zionist Versions at top)

All evidence suggests that the hexagram was limited to "practical Kabala," that is, Jewish magic, dating back to the 6th century C.E. Legends connect this symbol with the "Seal of Solomon," the magical signet signet *ring used by King Solomon to control demons and spirits. The hexagram was also popular among the followers of Shabbatai Tzevi, the false messiah of the 17th century, because of its messianic associations. Theodor Herzl chose the symbol for the new Zionist movement: Now the universally recognized sign of Judaism and Jewish identity, both within and outside of the Jewish community. It has only achieved this in the last two hundred years.

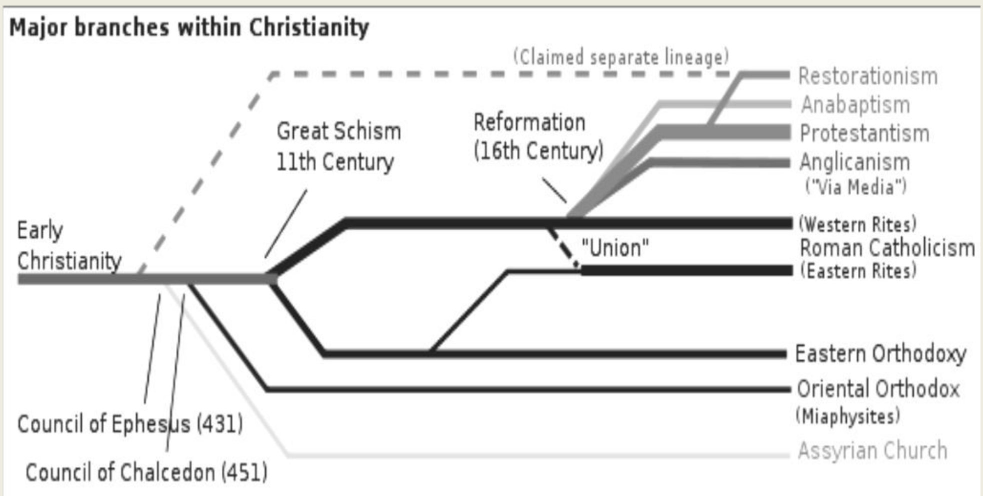
According to official Raelian statements, the swastika "represents infinity of time, and trace its origins to Sanskrit and Buddhist symbols, to the Chinese character for temple, and to ancient catacombs, mosques, and synagogues." In 1991, the symbol was changed to remove the swastika and deflect public criticism, as well as to gain acceptance in Israel for the building of a Raelian "embassy" to greet anticipated Elohim space vessels. Both lower illustrations are of Hindu origin, showing the ancient application of this symbol in

association with idolatry predating the Hebrews by at least two to three thousand years, as Yantras used for Meditation.



This is the origin of the Star of David

Buddhist emblem in which the two triangles typifying the male and female principles are united by a serpent, the emblem of desire. It also typifies wisdom. Upward and downward facing triangles, symbolizing a female, watery energy, and male, fiery cosmic energy. The most recognizable yantra is the Sri (abundant) Yantra. The Sri Yantra is very ancient, and is a variation on the shatkona, with nine interlaced triangles. (four female, downward facing; five male, upward facing): and finally, the famous Star of David or Mogen David. All are Hindu Yantras, or icons, upon which one is to gaze in meditation a supplication for Higher Wisdom, Power, Favor, Blessing, Supplications in general to the Mother Goddess. Sufi Gurus have encyclopedias full of these Yantras.



The following Historical Timeline was absent from the first edition of Trinity.

I have included here in order to give the serious student a gestalt overview of world and human events.

This presentation carries one through from the major known events of both pre-history

And recorded history—mainly in light of occurrences that directly affected the Prophetic Stream of revelation

as to authenticity and deviation—through to the Constatinian era.

Pre-Adamic History	consisting of Paleontology / Archeology / Anthropology		Legend & Religion
1.7 - 2 million years ago **200,000 BC**	None recorded or discovered except for what remains in the rocks. Several types of Hominids have been identified on all continents. ---------------------------------- →	**Pre-Human Hominids** ? migrate from Africa globally. Last Great Ice Age covers most of the Northern Hemisphere **Neanderthal Man appears** in Europe. Levant & Asia. Exhibits communes, species specific diversity, religious burial and occasional cannibalism. Orthodontic evidence of long life @ 500-700 yrs with prolonged infancy and adolescence. Cohabits with homo-sapiens for at least 60,000 yrs in the Levant. Are Human but do not appear consanguineous with modern man!	None of note. Biblical and Acadian records speak of extraordinarily long lived ancestors, relating that even their babes remained in diapers for 100 years. This **longevity** has been verified by Dr. Jack Cuozzo as a typically Neanderthal quality; much to the chagrin of linear exponents of human evolution. Thus our present species may represent a *regression* in keeping with Biblical testimony ??
120,000 40,000 BC **40,000 → 45,000BC** **45,000 →30,000B.C**	**Homo sapien-sapiens arrives globally** via what appears to be a spontaneous mutation allowing advanced cognition, speech, notation, art, and fierce competitive skills - paleontology demonstrates a dramatic and sudden extinction of at least two contemporary hominid species from China to European regions resulting from aggressive and competitive behavior. The true 'Modern Man' comes of age!	**Homo- Sapiens appears**. African in origin, quick spread to Europe/Levant/Asia More dexterous (oppositional thumb) and innovative, but essentially lives as other hominid hunter-gatherers. **Homo sapien-sapiens matures**! - i.e. wise modern man with sudden and universal development of artistic symbolism, religious thought, music and tribal govern-mental hierarchy. All of which indicates the development of language!	**Sixth Day Creation** of man 'in image of God' as noted in Genesis 1:26-31?? Fierce Competition From Homosapien-sapien! May represent an end of the so called Golden Age of Peace or 'Dreaming' phase of aboriginal mythology and world wide subliminal recollection; but this is mere speculation.
30,000 - **20,000 BC**	**Final stage of last Ice Age** Extraordinary and exquisite cave art. Neanderthal becomes extinct – but Cro-Magnan Man survives: today's Basques in Spain *may be remnants.*	– Hunter Gatherer Communes in China	**First signs of *ritual* cannibalism** noted at various archeological tells. It appears Neanderthals ate each other only when food was scarce, but sapiens seem to have adopted the cuisine as an elective delicacy.

18,000 BC

Zaire (Congo) Hunter gatherers settled here. Human sculptures found in Asia. Coldest point of Ice Age.

16,000BC –

Tasmania is occupied & mammoth bones used in Russia for roofing

13,000 –

South American Nomads

12,500 –

Ice Age Ends
Homo sapiens-sapiens is sole surviving hominid except for Cro-Magnon remnants in the Pyrenees and perhaps some un-eaten hominid stragglers remaining in Java & S. Pacific Rim

11,000

FIRST SIGNS OF SETTLEMENT

10,800
Jericho's bottom layer of excavation shows well built levee walls

Natufian Culture Prevalent
e.g Abu Hureyre 100km south of Haran. Villages are found from Mesopotamia to regions of southern Balkans. Hunt, Fish, Gather, Cull wild deer, have domesticated dogs

Dryas Period- Mini Ice Age = Aridity

10,500 Americans *return* to Siberia

First known evidence of grain pollens
e.g. rice, wheat, etc. found preserved in arctic ice layers. Prior to 12,000 BC, these ice layers show no evidence of their existence.

10,000 - Black Sea drops below sea level

9,500
-pure copper pendant found in Iraqi cave.

9,000 - →

LEGEND & RELIGION

Where is Adam & his Family?

In or out of the Garden? If Africa is Eden then when did he arrive and when did Cain leave?

Answer: We don't know!!

Strict Nomads = Land of Nod, east of Eden

First ice melt in 2 million yr

Homo Sapiens-Sapiens is on all continents, living nomadic existence: hunting, gathering, fishing with primitive boats. Have jewelry, music and archaic symbols of religion. No domesticated animals, no farming, no towns or villages- only bands of 30-50 people. No grains known.

Religious Sapiens keep human skulls for worship,

Have home altars with murals of women giving birth to animal heads.

This same phenomena is still reported by Satanists during conjuring rituals involving sexual magic. Associated with Aleister Crowley & Hitler.

Natufians slowly replaced by **Ubaidians**

First settled agrarian villages built upon Natufian sites. Cultivate grain and rear goats, sheep, cattle Have sea-worthy vessels and carry on trade over wide range.

Where is Adam?

Some speculate he was **King Alulim**, the first Acadian monarch.

Genesis clearly states his sons Cain & Abel were farmers and shepherds before Cain's exile to Nod, and that his grand-sons worked metal, music, & built cities!

Tubal-Cain?

Second Ice Melt Begins

8,800 –

Two racial types noted in Anatolia @ Catul Huyuk: clearly Indo-European and Asian

8,500

Jericho
has walled city with cultivated fields and domesticated animals

8,000 – farming in Ethiopian Highlands

7,000 - Earliest *Known* Metallurgy in Levant

6,600 - Legendary **King Osiris Dies in Egypt**

6500 – First signs of farming in Greece, China & Mexico

6,300 –

Second Mini Ice-Age

Jericho Is deserted

5,800

Ice Melts

5,500

Black Sea Drops 500 ft below the Bosporus Strait causing collapse and cataclysmic floods extending to Mesopotamia. Salt water destroys fresh water fish and causes massive toxicity. Black Sea then becomes known as the 'Sea of Death'

5,250

5,200 –

Forests emerge on western shores of Black Sea, extending into Europe. Period of the first known diversification of proto-Indo-European languages

Territory to the north extending to western shores of **Black Sea** and into Balkans are grassland steppes without forests.

Egypt & Levant

6,600 – King Thoth of deviant Sufis begins Reign

Note: **Osiris thereafter represented as a Bull or Goat**. Fairest of women were honored by sexual unions with carefully selected animals. Idols of Osiris were fashioned with three generous phalii, and women paraded during Festivals in open worship of a mechanical penis, not unlike the annual Japanese celebration today. Isis, Mother Goddess and giver of life is the Nile 'Queen of Heaven' who reigns over this depravity.

– There is little indication of Toth's alleged sophisticated influence to date, however, a definite and sudden influx of Natufian tools & Pottery did occur, correlating to probable migrations after the Black Sea Flood. Also, Sumerian Cylinder & Wheel was imported.

Legendary Reigns Recorded

Osiris in Egypt & Initial period of first five Sumerian Dynasties. Both civilizations are pantheist/monist religions: have saviours and **trinitrarian godheads** with god-men for kings who lived extraordinarily long lives

Earliest pottery pre-dates 5,000BC and indicates refinements extant for centuries! Race unknown but definitely not Semite until reign of Sargon which marks Acadian period.

Dravidian civilization is known to have existed prior to the urbanization of Ur. However work on excavation is slow and laborious considering present tensions in Pakistan. See notes in following chart.

Period of **Gilgamesh,** last King of the legendary five dynasties - also of Atrahasis whom some think is Noah!

Noah's Flood

5,400 - Wine jars found in Iran

	accompanied by mass migrations in all directions, extending to Levant, China, India, Russia & Europe. Consensus is that initial language and cultural center is Armenia (Ararat), the site of Noah's landing after flood.		<u>Note:</u> **3,000 BC is the supposed Flood date according to Orthodox Judeo-Christian belief. However, the relevant flood layers found at the Delta are well localized seasonal inundations that can in no way be compared with the Black Sea event recorded above, which was cataclysmic.**
5,000	Land Bridge between England & France sinks beneath the waves - Yangshoo Culture in China is well established - Also signs of civilization in Nubia		
4,500	First signs of urbanizetion. Masted ships depicted on fine pottery date to 5,000BC.	**4236-** First date of Egyptian calendar Egypt is essentially static according to most digs.	
4,ooo	**<u>Note</u>: Sumerian and Acadian Priesthoods were very corrupt and had to be admonished on several occasions by Monarchs who themselves were god-men-priests. Records indicate priestly appetites included taking firewood from widows, over taxation, confiscation of property, gluttonous consumption, and lecherous access to Temple Virgins**	Increased urban development, irrigation systems, paved streets, indoor plumbing - First Farmers in Britain However, in **3400 BC** a tremendous overnight advance was made in both regions, giving rise to extensive urbanization, irrigation, and large sophisticated building.	Nineveh & Ur show signs of extensive trade and social diversification <u>indicating influence from abroad</u>. Mention is made of Eridu, god of the great Freshwater Ocean and **Babil** as being the Gateway to the gods. Babylonian Savior Tammuz' origin is Sumer
3,400		**<u>King Thoth Dies</u>** and becomes a god - Concurrent reference is made of the Mesopotamian god Sin in relevant excavations. Something happened: But What? - <u>We cannot therefore, negate the Myth of Atlantis!</u>	**3400 BC Dravidians** are mining copper in the Hindus valley – Have trade relations, colony, religious affiliation in Acadia. Their gods: Shakti & Siva, were adopted in Sumer and later identified with Isis & Osiris / Ishtar / Astarte & the Black Virgin. Shakti's religion appears to be the original **Queen of Heaven Cult** condemned by Jeremiah and later adapted by Templars/Freemasons to the Ethiopic
3372 –	First date of Maya Calendar		
3050 -	**Egypt & Kush:** First Early Dynasties and Political Unity, Weights & Measures standardized		
3000 –		Stonehenge Constructed	
2700 BC –	King & Queen of Ur found ceremoniously buried with their entire Court! Sumerian/Acadian cultures	First mention of **Egyptian Magi:** a man named **Abaaner** who carries an	

definitely viewed as being continuous with Ubiads

Ebony Staff. This is significant as the Ethiopian Patriarch is called **Abana**, a title that means Father. Their priests carry an ebony prayer stick.

Legends of Sheba, then exported to Europe where the **Black Madonna & Child** remains part of an Orthodox worship leading to the Catholic deification of Mary as co-regent with Allah. This cult can also be traced to Queen Semiramis and Tamuz of Babil: the archetypal virgin mother and savior son

2700

Sargon the Great in Chaldea, home of **Magi Mystery Religions** adopted from the Dravidian cave ritual of being led from light to darkness as in Freemasonic 33 degrees of Initiation.

2650 First Pyramid Buildings serve as tombs and Mystery Religion Initiation Centers

2500 Sphinx of Giza

2200 – Third Dynasty of UR.

2000BC **Hurrians**: Hivites & Horites are in ASSYRIA, origin: Ararat

1900 - Hammurapi's Codex

1925 BC - Great Famine in Egypt

Abraham goes to Egypt

- Most likely he was not alone! - The **Quemonts** of Ethiopia say *two founding Patriarchs* migrated to Abyssinia during this famine and founded the Quemont and **Falasha** Sects, one of whom was grandson to Canaan. Neither tribe is a genotype of Hebrew descent, but both have archaic Semite DNA which can only mean that **their monotheistic faith preceded the Twelve Tribes of Israel**. Both groups originated as primary indigenous peoples like the Omotic tribes: i.e. *They are Pre-Flood People* Also of great note is the GADA system of government long in place among the indigenous Oromo tribe. This system can only have been devised by a Prophet of Allah.

1925 BC – Ishmael Is Born

1800-Dravidian autonomy ends in continiuity with the Harrapan Culture. It is of note that eminent occultists *all agree* the **Mystery Religion Initiation Rites** originate with Dravidians, who utilized the sun-god cross, trinitarian submission, and baptism after a pro-longed novitiate beginning at age 8, ending deep in mountain caves at the age of 20. Similar rites are current among vaulted inner-sanctums of Orthodox and Occult fellowships. The Rock hewn churches and extensive caverns of Lalibella appear to have been fashioned by Crusading Knights Templars for this purpose after they looted the cellars of Solomon's Temple in search of the Ark. Today they are represented by Freemasonic affiliations and various monistic persuasions promoting a universal religion, angel worship, magic, necromancy, communism, unconditional love, and abhorrence of Monotheism.

2000BC Innuit tribes well established in Arctic **Ritual Human Sacrifice practiced by Civilized Chinese Emperors** & in Peru by 1800

1880?

Abraham & Ishmael

restore Kabah

1780BC Asiatic Hyksos rule Egypt & Canaan also have gods who prefer man-flesh

1800

Pharaoh Seti I & Joseph?

1750 Akhenaten - sole monotheist pharaoh

1500 -		**Rameses II ?? Moses Is Prince**	
1460 -		**Moses** in **Midian** with **Kennites**	
1420 –	**1420 – 1270 Ibiru & Shasu** tribes appear in Midian & Edom – Pugnacious Nomads who escort caravans and harass City States.	**Exodus ?** Moses & Ethiopian Bride	
1300 -		**Troy Falls - Israel Emerges**	**1380 -** This begins **period of Judges in Israel** as well as degeneration to paganism in Northern Arabia.
1250 –		Temple of Karnak constructed Major Mystery Religion Initiation Center for entire ancient world	
1200	**City States Collapse** in Canaan War between Israel & Midian-Ishmaelites when high-priest Phineus slays Midianite Princess – **Gideon slays 5 Midian Kings**		By 1200 BC it is every man for himself as Canaan's City States collapse & tribal rivalry abounds in Palestine. This period also marks the Pre-Auxumite Culture: a mix of pre-flood sojourners & immigrants with indigenous Omotics in Ethiopia.
1100 –	**Phoenician Pirates** develop alphabet for purpose of trade. **Saul** inaugurates Israel's Monarchy under Prophet Samuel		
1050 –		**David** unites Hebrew (Iburu?) tribes	
1000		**Solomon Build's Temple**	

950-20 Monarchy Divides and Egyptian Calf (Apis) with related gods including Canaan's Baal, adopted in North – Period of Civil Wars **Note:** During this period of Israels' decline, **Cult of Baal /Astarte** with attendant **human sacrifice** was endemic throughout the Levant. This cult is essentially the sun-god cult of Pharaoh & Acadia, and is adopted by both Northern then Southern Israel during the reign of Queen Jezu-Baal's daughter, being imported from the **Phoenician City of Tyre**, whose King Hiram built Solomon's temple and which king is revered by today's Freemasons.

Legend has it that the Sabean Queen Sheba's son by Solomon was used by the king to secrete the Ark of the Covenant to Ethiopia at this time. However, there is no supporting evidence for this. Auxum did not yet exist and close biblical- historical scrutiny gives evidence that the Ark remained in Jerusalem until the 7th century reign of King Manasseh, who reinstituted Baal Worship with Human Sacrifice & murdered any who opposed. *It then disappeared.* Knowing the Jews, their cunning devices are not without purpose, and I suspect they still enjoy this carefully planned diversion. Also, bear in mind that Israeli Imams had no idea in recent centuries that Jews were actually in Ethiopia, and it seems too careless of them not to remember the deacons of this most precious Hebrew Icon. Most likely a perfect replica was eventually installed in Auxum which held the minds and hearts of pretentious Selassite precursors in animated but agitated suspension as they tore their country to pieces in the name of God for the next three millennia. However, it is interesting to note that Ethiopian hegemony does appear to rise for a time after the Israeli Apostasy, but do not be mistaken, more than half of their people still worshipped Sanda the Dragon, and most of the others were typical Semite polytheists. Besides, their Kushite Kings practiced the Sun-god Religion of Pharaoh for centuries afterwards. This is hardly the legacy of Moses and the Ark!

918 **900**	King Shishak of Libya loots Jerusalem with Ethiopian Mercenaries! There is also a significant migration of Sabeans to Ethiopia, along with remnants of a Yemeni Dravidian/Harrapan Colony. They seem to have remained on the coast of Eritrea, where there was a long history of Sabean trade relations.	**Kingdom of Kush** established independent of Egypt with a major Yemeni (Sabean) / Harapan Colony migration	**Nabataens Rise** in Edom & N. Arabia. Establish a kingdom lasting until Islam They are **Direct descendants of Ishmael**
814 - **753 –** **750 –** **690 –** **640 –**	Note: During this period of Israels' decline, Cult of Baal-Moloch/Astarte-Ashera with attendant human sacrifice was endemic throughout the Levant. This cult is essentially the sun-god cult of Pharaoh & Acadia, as adopted by both Northern and then Southern Israel during the reign of Queen Jezu-Baal's daughter, being imported from the Phoenician City of Tyre (Trojan Heritage), whose King Hiram built Solomon's temple and which king is revered by today's Freemasons.	**Phoenicians** found Carthage & its **Cult of Human Sacrifice** are remnants from Troy Rome Founded **Assyria conquers Egypt, Kushites move to Meroe** Reign of **Manasseh** - *Ark disappears from Biblical record*	**776 BC -** First Olympic Games **Kush Conquers Egypt and builds** Temple **to Amun**

590 – Hebrew Temple Built @ Elephantine Island *The Temple serves only the purpose of housing the Ark and sacrificial rites*- there is archeological evidence of both, as it was constructed on Solomon's model and is the only other Hebrew Temple outside Jerusalem! This extraordinary event was accompanied by an exodus of 250,000 Egyptian Army deserters from Meroe to Ethiopian regions north of Lake Tana

609 BC – End of Assyrian-Hurrian Empire

605-520 BC – **Lao Tse** founds Taoism / **Buddha** in India

590-70 BC - **Ebed-melch, an Ethiopian Eunuch, rescues Prophet Jeremiah from prison**. Jeremiah blesses him (Jer 38:7-13). This is the time when the Elephantine Temple is built and may be relevant to the Ark's fate, as the Jewish King was in rebellious and in full alliance with Egypt against Babylon. Jeremiah was taken to Egypt *after* the fall of Jerusalem, where he died in peace. There is no record of the Ark being listed as 'spoil' in the Babylonian archives which contain a complete catalogue of the Temple's artifacts. The study of his life and period reveals *the extreme pressures placed upon political leaders to conform with Pagan Ideology* in order to gain access to markets and prosperity's pleasures, and thus maintain the support of an aristocracy of priviledge attended by false prophets that always oppresses the people! **Israel's submission to the 'Queen of Heaven Cult' with its human sacrificial rituals and Temple Prostitution should not be under-estimated!** It was for this reason that Solomon's House and Temple were utterly destroyed and never restored to prior Glory.

581 - **Nebuchadnezzar II Burns Jerusalem –** time of Prophet Daniel

559 BC **Cyrus the Great & Zoroaster**

550 BC **Significant Arab migration to Ethiopia**

539 BC **539 BC –** Persia Conquers Babylon as prophesied by Jeremiah and Greece is rising to its Golden Age under Pericles in 460 BC

336 BC – Alexander the Great

320 BC - Meroe Falls - Auxum Founded

509 BC – First Roman Republic Founded / Magodha Kingdom Rises in India, controls Ganges Valley and send Mercenaries to Persia

551 BC – **Confucius** is born
Caste system established in India

500 BC – Classical Geek Apex & Beginnings of Roman ascendance

425 - Cambyses conquers Egypt, destroys pagan Temples @ Elephantine but *spares the Hebrew Temple.* Surviving Egyptians eventually destroy this Temple in 410 BC, the first verifiable evidence suggesting the veracity of Falasha tradition that the Ark was then moved to Lake Tana**,** where it supposedly remained for 800 years. But … Elephantine is more than 2,000 miles by treacherous river from Tana!!??

336 BC	**Alexander the Great**
320 BC	Meroe Falls - Auxum Founded
300	OT Translated to Greek
4 BC Birth of Jesus	

CE Common Era:

20 Jesus and his followers [not called Christians] - are "a renewal movement [i.e., a return to the Hanif Law of Moses or true Judaism – this ummah of Isa was clearly told to await Mohammad] within Mosaic Judaism"

26 John the Baptist begins ministry

27 Jesus begins ministry

30 Alleged Crucifixion of Jesus

30-50 Jewish Christians use Septuagint as Scripture

36 **Joseph of Arimathea in Britain**

The Roman Catholic Church from its library, Librarian Cardinal Baronius (1538-1607) wrote "In that year [AD36] the party of Joseph of Arimathea and those who went with him into exile, was put out to sea in a vessel without sails or oars. The vessel drifted and finally reached Massilia (Marseilles) where they were saved. From Massilia Joseph and his company passed into Britain and after preaching the Gospel there died".

The Anglican bishop James Ussher (of Ireland) wrote in the 17th century The British National Church was founded in AD 36, 160 years before heathen Rome confessed Christianity. The mother church of the British Isles is the church in Insula Avallonia, called by the Saxons, Glaston.

St Gildas (the wise of Wales 520 AD) in his De Exidio Brittanniae wrote that Christianity came to Britain in the last year of the reign of Emperor Tiberius Caesar, which is the year 37AD Gildas admitted he searched and could not find any records of Christianity in Britain and judged they must have been destroyed. His comments, however, are supported by the Triads of the Isle of Britain as preserved in the Welsh language. These records include the **Caractacus** story. Caractacus returned to Britain after seven years in Rome together with Ilid (an Israelite) also Cyndav and Arwystli. Bran/Brennus and Caractacus/**Caradoc were Silurian or Welsh princes**. We may conclude that Christianity entered Wales as early as any other part of the Kingdom. Sabellius (c250) : "Christianity was privately confessed elsewhere, but the first nation that proclaimed it as their religion and called it Christian, after the name of Christ, was Britain".
(see: Calmet 1732, History of Christianity; & The Holy Kingdom 1998 Gilbert, Wilson and Blackett)

42 Claudius decree re: Druids and Christians

All Druids and Christians to be killed by order of Rome along with their institutions and libraries. (Julius Caesar attempted this earlier)

43 – 52 Caradoc (son of Jesu Cerubeline): numerous battles against Romans

(Caradoc's cousin) was loyal to the Romans. Betrayed and chained him up and handed him over to the Romans. Caradoc and his father (Bran) and grandfather (Llyr) taken to Rome in chains. He was given a large establishment which became known as the Palatium Britannicum (Palace of the Britons)… **The first Christian Church** was established in Rome by his granddaughter Pudens [mentioned in NT] at his home known as Titulus and later St Pudentiana (as it is today). Cardinal Baronius wrote "It is delivered to us by the firm traditions of our forefathers that the house of Pudens was the first that entertained St Peter at Rome [lie = Peter was never in Rome], and that there the Christians assembled forming a church…. After the name of Pudens."

58 **Apostle Paul** arrives in Rome to the house of Pudens (Palace of the Britons) The first Christian Church above ground in Rome, was the Palace of the British. The first Christian Bishop was a Briton, Linus, son of a Royal King, personally appointed by Apostle (St) Paul AD58. Roman church beginnings (Christian) had connections with the highest levels of society, but not what is known as Roman Catholic.

50-70 hypothetical / lost texts -- original Gospel of Thomas (Nag Hammadi)
35 **Conversion of Paul**
46-48 Paul's first missionary journey
49 Council of Jerusalem
50-52 Paul's second missionary journey

50-58 **Paul's letters** (written while imprisoned)(the tension between Jewish Christians and Gentile Christians: emerging "Christianity" shifts from Hellenic Jewish Christians of Judea, Samaria, and Galilee [Nazarenes, Ebionites true monotheist desciples Ebionites, Nazarenes survive through 400's] "to Gentiles who ignore the law"

51-52 First and Second Thessalonians written
53-57 Paul's third missionary journey
57 Letter to the Romans written
59-62 Paul imprisoned in Rome
60 Andrew martyred by crucifixion in Achaia (Greece).
64 Nero's persecution
65-70 Roman war against the Jews - Gospel of Mark
66-67 Second Timothy written
68 Martyrdom of Paul
60-80 Hebrews = anonymous sermon attributed to James the Just accepted by Alexandria, 3rd ct., Syrian church, 5th ct. (contradicts Paul's teaching on justification by faith)
70 Fall of Jerusalem
70-90 I Peter, II Peter, author unknown

70-100 Pauline Epistles: Colossians Ephesians I, II Timothy Titus - attributed to Paul, but differ from Paul's letters in important ways, e.g., the status of women (1st Generation and Paul - women as [close to] equals of men: Pauline - women as subordinate to men; the character of church (Paul - organic, egalitarian body: Pauline - hierarchical structure with defined offices); and the nature of faith (Paul - personal encounter: Pauline- doctrinal orthodoxy); --> reflects increasing effort to interpret Christ, Christian experience in Gentile terms [i.e. Hellinization] // correlative marginalization of Jewish Christians, rejection of Gnostics, challenge to ascetics.

80's Jewish Christians expelled from synagogues in some places (HarperCollins, 2011) - but some continue to meet in synagogues as late as 400's - (break between Jewish-Christians / Christian Jews and Pharisaic Judaism - in contrast with Rabbinical Judaism, etc.) [NB: the Term "Christian was not in use at all at this time – this gives clear evidence of the author's bias which affects his academic position. - oz.] Gospel of Matthew (written by a Jewish Christian ? fact is author unknown

90-95 John exiled on island of Patmos
95 Book of Revelation written
96 Clement of Rome's Letter to the Corinthians written
100 (writer of Gospel of John? author of 2,3 John?) both unknown ...

100+? *Shepherd of Hermas,* popular early Christian text - ultimately not included in Christian canons (see Osiek) Gospel of Mary (Magdalene, non-canonical) use of codex (leaf-form of papyrus book) comes into use in the church and allows binding all four Gospels together, all Epistles of Paul. Gentile Christians adopt the codex-form for their Scriptures to differentiate Church from Synagogue Jews who used scrolls

116 King Lles (Lucious) Son of Coel. asked Bishop of Rome (Eleutherius) to send teachers of Christian faith. Divan and Fagan were despatched. King Luscious died in 136 Gregory of Monmouth (Tysilio) <u>History of the Kings of Ancient Britain</u> 1862

120 Didache written

100-150 Secret Book of James (non-canonical, Nag Hammadi)

140 Marcion (Gnostic) establishes first canon list of Christian Scripture rejects Jewish Scriptures entirely, omits references to Jews in the versions of Luke and Paul's letters he endorses

150 James infancy gospel (non-canonical) Dialogue of the Saviour (non-canonical, Nag Hammadi) Simon Magus, Menander, Valentinus and others develop gnostic religious doctrines of esoteric knowledge (illumination). Roman Mithraism competes with Christianity

165 Diatessaron ("one through four" -Tatian attempts to create a single gospel by combining, harmonizing what becomes the canonical four)

185 Iranaeus cites from 22 books as authoritative, includes the Shepherd of Hermas, excludes Hebrews

175-225 earliest known copy of Luke, one of the earliest of Gospel of John

193 Gaius Fulvius Victor becomes Pope Victor I on the ascension of Septimus Severus Latin colleagues of the Cybele Cult of Human Sacrificing Romans from Tusculum. They solicit Tertullian, a relative, to formulate contemporary Pauline doctrine in Latin which then becomes basis for the future Catholic Ascension. They re-establish the Phrygianum worship and Human Sacrifice according to Bacchanalian ritual.

196 Tertullian alters the most important dates and festivals to being transparently pagan and re-aligned wholly to Cybele, Attis and Saturn/Satan.

200 Muratorian Canon [228] - apparently written as polemical response to Marcion's challenge; omits Philemon, Hebrews, James, 1,2 Peter, 3 John: includes Wisdom of Solomon, Apocalypse of Peter, ten Epistles of Paul; excludes the Pastoral Epistles. (Metzger, 37f.) fragments of Gospel of John (Metzger, 39f.)

---

228 The **Muratorian fragment** is a copy of perhaps the oldest known list of the books of the New Testament. The fragment is a seventh-century Latin manuscript bound in an eighth or seventh century codex that came from the library of Columban's monastery at Bobbio; it contains internal cues which suggest that it is a translation from a Greek original written about 170 or as late as the fourth century. The copy "was made by an illiterate and careless scribe, and is full of blunders" (Henry Wace). The poor Latin and the state that the original manuscript was in have made it difficult to translate. The fragment, of which the beginning is missing and which ends abruptly, is the remaining section of a list of all the works that were accepted as canonical by the churches known to its anonymous original compiler. It was discovered in the Ambrosian Library in Milan by Father Ludovico Antonio Muratori (1672 – 1750), the most famous Italian historian of his generation, and published in 1740.

Metzger, Bruce M., 1987. *The Canon of the New Testament: Its Origin, Development, and Significance*. (Clarendon Press. Oxford) ISBN 0-19-826954-4

First book of the cabala, Sepher Yetzirah, compiled.[229]

202 Christians persecuted under Septimus Severus
211 Christians tolerated under Emperor Antoninus Caracalla
222 Christians favored Emperor Alexander Severus
230 Origen's *On First Principles*
235 Christians persecuted under Emperor Maximin the Thracian
238 Christians tolerated under Emperor Gordian III
244 Christians favored under Emperor Philip the Arabian

250-300 middle portion of Revelation (often shows "a remarkable independence" from the codex Sinaiticus - Metzger, 38); earliest copy of Jude, Peter 1,2 (along with other works now considered apocryphal: (Metzger, 40f.)

251 Cyprian's Unity of the Catholic Church
254 Death of Origen
290 Diocletion Pesecution of Christians
303 Diocletian orders burning of Christian books and churches
Constantius and his wife Helena, Father of Helen was Septimus Severus

312 Emperor Constantine's [sham] conversion to Christianity

An unanswerable evidence to prove that Constantine the Great was a Briton is fetched from Eumenius Rhetor in his oration to Constantine himself "O happy Britain and blessed above all other lands which didst first behold Constantine Caesar." Also the foreign historians Pomponius, Lartus, Polydore Virgil, Beatus Rhenanus, Franciscus Balduinus, Onuphrius, Caesar Baronius, Anthony Possevine and others concur that Helen, Constantine's mother, a Briton, and him were born in Britain. Constantine massed a mighty army (all British) , at the Tiber Maximian was completely routed and persecution ended. He marched onto Rome with his British army to be proclaimed Emperor. His first act was to declare Rome Christian. Again, this was not the formation of what is now called the Catholic Church. Far from it!

---

[229] Some of the core ideas in the book seem to have a Babylonian origin. The idea of the creative power of the various sounds is possibly Egyptian. The division of the letters into the three classes of vowels, mutes, and sonants is Hellenic, although this classification necessarily underwent changes when applied to the Hebrew letters. The historical origin of the *Sefer Yetzirah* is accordingly placed by Reitzenstein in the second century BCE. According to Christopher P. Benton, the Hebrew grammatical form places its origin closer to the period of the Mishna around the second century CE. In Hebrew, "Yetzirah" can mean either "creation" or "formation," but can also refer to the created or formed object itself. A work of art, for example, is called in Hebrew 'yetzira', as well as the action of creating it. Thus, the name "Sefer Yetzirah" could refer to the act of creating or forming the cosmos, or to the cosmos itself, or both. Since there is a specific Hebrew word for the creation of the cosmos ("briah") it is more likely that the meaning refers to formation, or formed-object, or both. See:

1. Sanhedrin 65b, 67b
2. Benton, Christopher P. *An Introduction to the Sefer Yetzirah*. http://www.maqom.com/journal/paper14.pdf.
3. Hall, Manly P (1928). "The Qabbalah, the Secret Doctrine of Israel". *Secret Teachings of All Ages*. http://www.sacred-texts.com/eso/sta/sta27.htm.
4. Ginsburg, Christian D (1865). *Kabbalah: Its Doctrines, Development and Literature*. London. p. 84.
5. *the 1901–1906 Jewish Encyclopedia*

NB: I've edited, compiled and *appended* this *Timeline* of which the initial foundation for the CE was taken from three primary sources with permission.[230] The timeline continues through to the 19th century CE, in *Cain's Creed, the Cult of Rome.*

On review of this sequentially aligned historical context, one should be able to appreciate the imposition of Gnostic and Cultic influences on the development of the Christian Religion and its Catholic, Orthodox and Protestant Sects. Of course the latter's Reformation is essentially founded on accretions for which Protestants in their zeal for truth at the time cannot be faulted. Nevertheless, their theologians and academics hold fast to doctrines they have since discovered to be seriously flawed, and hence, in the Catholic sense, have remained co-adjutors of eternally fatal errors of judgment. And furthermore, since the Illuminati advent of the 17th Cent and Rome's sedulous Counter Reformation conducted by the Jesuits, every one of their mainline denominations can safely be assumed to be effectively infiltrated by Occultists and their doctrines.

[230] **(1)** *East-West Schisms of the Catholic and Orthodox Church* by *Mark Bonocore, Catholic Apologist,* @ www.2Lungs.com & (2) *Byzantines, Early Western Europe – Mohammed and the Rise of Islam – The Crusades* by Dr. Shirley J. Rollinson, Department of Religion ENMU Portales, NM 88130 *Source: Simsothian Timelines of Ancient History, The Timetables of History (Bernard Grun)* & (3) *Timelines: the development of (Western) Christianity, the emergence of Christian Scriptures, and the history of Biblical manuscripts, interpretation, and authority* Dr. Charles Ess, Drury University whose information was drawn from David Barr, *New Testament Story: An Introduction*, 2nd ed. Belmont, CA: Wadsworth.

A

Abel, prophet, 53, 66, 71, 72
Abigail, 84
Abraham, viii, 21, 29, 31, 32, 36, 40, 44, 52, 55, 57, 62, 86, 93, 101, 103, 107, 109, 112, 115, 117, 121, 133, 135, 140
Abraham's Covenant, 117
Abraham's sacrifice, 36
Abu Bakr, 106
Acadia, 41
Acts, Book of, 19, 28
Adam, v, vi, 18, 21, 27, 43, 57, 58, 62, 64, 65, 66, 71, 79, 84, 91, 117
Adam, prophet, 62
Adamic tradition, 102
Adepts, 54, 96
ADONAI, 120
Adonay, 128
Adonis, 26
adoration of Mother and Child, 26
afterlife, 48
Agamemnon, 127
agape, 82, 103, 136, 138
Ahkenaton, 147
Ahmad, 49, 113, 126
Akbar, Mogul King, 28, 47, 106
al'Uzza, 56
Alah, 86, 121
Alaric, 21
Albert Pike, 67, 69, 70, 96, 127, 128
Alexander the Great, 60
Alexandrian Churches, 100
Alpha & Omega, 30, 101
American Constitution, 88
Americans, 72, 75, 80
Anatolia, 41
androgyne, 146
anger, xii, xiii
Anglican Church, 107
animism, 74
Anthroposophy, 19, 52, 184
anti-Christ, vii, 111
anti-Semitic, 32, 33
Apis, 153
Apocoluptos, 115
apostolic doctrine, 30
Apostolic Doctrine, 18
apparitions
of Christ, 24
apple
as icon for the cult of sexual magic, 66
Arabi, Ibn, 147
Arabia, iii, 40, 42, 69, 106, 108, 109, 117, 148
Arabians, 57
Aramaic, 31, 32, 37, 86, 121
aristocracy, 49
Ark, 126
Ark of the Covenant, 36, 56, 107
Arlington Cemetery, 67
Aryan, 55, 57, 60, 63, 64, 67
Ascension, 21
Asherah, 63, 67
Ashke*nazi*, 125
Ashoka, Buddhist King and monotheist, 40, 49
Assyria, 41
astral, 90, 94, 95
Astral Realm, 54
Athena, 32
Atman, v, 24, 53, 94, 95, 96
atonement, iii, 35, 75, 76, 78
Attis, 62, 153, 167
Augustine, 25
AUM, 96
authority of priest
materialism's root in ritual cannibalism, 76
avatars, vii, 137
Aztecs, 42

B

Baal, 76, 79, 136, 151, 154
Ba'al, 128
Babil, 33, 57, 65, 115, 134
Babylon, iv, 41, 57, 62, 63, 98, 109, 110, 111, 112, 115, 119, 144, 145
Babylonian Captivity, 18, 36
Bacchanalia, 62, 182
Bacchanite, 41
Bacon, Sir Francis, 119, 139
Bacon, Sir Roger, 34
Balaam
false OT prophet, 54, 73
Baphomet, 60, 146, 148
Baptism, 25, 69
Barbarians, 33, 116
Barnabas, apostle, 19, 36, 100, 114, 115
Barnabas, Gospel of, xiii, 31, 35, 36, 57, 82, 99, 100, 138, 154, 185
Batini, 129
Bell, Gertrude
British Spy, 129
Beriberi, 80
Bible, 22, 23, 24, 31, 36, 37, 67, 77, 86, 99, 100, 109, 112, 121, 140, 182
Bill Clinton, 47
birthdays, 35
bisexual, 60
Bishop's hat, 107
Black Madonna
cult origin, 56, 63
black-money, 55
blasphemy, 23, 54, 86
Blavatsky, Madame, 22, 150
blind-faith, vi, 76
blood sacrifice, 35
Boaz, 124
bodhisattvas, vii
Book of Abraham, 36
Book of Isa's Sayings, 37
Book of Law, 36
Books of the Dead
Egyptian & Tibetan, 36
born-again, 41, 43, 77
Borneo Savages, 42
Brahma, 22, 24, 63, 75, 94, 95, 96, 97, 130, 146

Brahman, iii, 48, 96, 131
Brahmins, 49
British Crown, 107
Buddha, i, iii, 36, 40, 48, 49, 50, 138
burnt-offerings, 35
Bush, GW, 68

C

Cain, iii, iv, v, 52, 53, 54, 55, 57, 61, 64, 65, 66, 67, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 81, 94, 111, 115, 117, 127, 141, 142, 185
Cain's Creed
  & Christian Rome, 61
Cain's Curse, 53
Caliph, 40, 106, 107, 108
Caliphate, 106
cannibalism, 65, 136
Canon, 23, 37
canonized Gospels, 37
Cappadocian, 25
Caractacus, 165
Caradoc, 165
Carnival, 63
Castrati, 62
Catechumens', 69
Cathedral architecture, 69
Catholicism, 34
Catholics, 20, 67, 72, 148
Cause of Iblis, 60, 64
celibates, 48, 49
CEO, 46
Chaldeans, 144
Chandragupta, King, 48
Charismatic, 50
Chief High Priest, 60
Chrestus, 38
Christ's Resurrection, 24
Christian, iii, viii, ix, xi, xiii, 18, 20, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 33, 35, 37, 39, 41, 43, 44, 45, 46, 63, 64, 67, 69, 78, 79, 80, 83, 97, 100, 101, 102, 104, 110, 114, 116, 118, 130, 131, 133, 137, 139, 140, 146, 148, 149, 153, 181, 184
Christian *superiority*, 80
Christian Theology
  & paganism, 27
Christmas, 26, 35, 57, 58
Christology, 22, 185
Christos, vii, xi, 19, 22, 38, 39, 62, 77, 86, 98, 99
Church Fathers, 23, 25, 26, 28, 30, 33, 86, 100, 132
Circumcision, iii, 19, 29, 93, 117, 133
city-god, 41
Claudius, emperor, 165
Codex Sinaiticus, 24
communion
  union with god via cannibalism, 76
communion ritual
  pagan origin, 43
conception, immaculate, 24
Conditioning, 90
Confucius, 36, 40, 42, 138
congress, 108, 111
conjugal service, 41
Constantine, emperor, 168
Constantius, emperor, 168
copper jewellery
  earliest known, 55
copulation
  with animals (Egyptian ritual), 42
Core
  OT nemesis of Moses, 54, 73
Cosmic Christos, 22
Council of Nice, 32
Council of Nicea, 34, 100
Covenant of
  Circumcision, 29
Covenants
  OT & disciples of Isa, 29
cradle of *civilization*, 55
creative word
  of God, 91
Creator, vii, 18, 22, 40, 45, 49, 52, 74, 77, 85, 87, 91, 94, 97, 138, 150
cremation, 48
Crescent Moon
  Icon of the King of Magog, 64
Crete, 41
cross, v, 39, 71, 78, 86, 90, 116, 121, 148, 149, 152, 153, 185
Crucifixion of Jesus, 165
crypto-Jews, 108
curse on Israel, 125
curses, 104
Cybele, 62, 167

D

Dagon, 107
Dajjal, vii, 112, 114
Dali llama, 50
damnation, 89, 115
Darius, 63
Dark Age, 33
Darkness, 27
Dead Sea Scrolls, 85, 146, 181
Death, 79
Dec 25th
  Christmas (pagan origin), 25
Decalogue
  of Moses, i, 85, 138
Deedat, Shaykh Ahmed, 22, 23, 24, 113
Deism, 88, 96
democratic, 71, 107, 108
demon copulation, 50
Demons, 137
devil, 96
Diocletian
  Emperor, 59, 60
Dionysius the Pseudo-Areopagite, 25
Dionysus, 26, 62, 182
diplomatic privilege
  origin, 77
Divine Law, xi, 31, 106, 126
divine paternity, 35
divine Word, 24

Djedi
Egyptian phallus, 107
Dragon's blood, 34
Dravidian, iii, 48, 55, 56, 57, 58, 69, 77, 78, 136, 146, 183
Druids, 62, 63
drunkard, 82
dualism, 27, 52, 83

E

Easter, 35, 56, 63, 153
Easter Island
& Dravidians, 56
Ebionites, 166
Eden, 53, 54, 55, 81
Egypt, v, 26, 35, 38, 42, 69, 107, 147, 148, 150, 182
Eightfold Path of Buddha, i, 40
El, 86, 103, 121
Elah, 26, 86, 121
Elam, 41
El-Yah, 86, 121
empire
Masonic Brotherhood, 97
Empire, 61, 68, 98, 117, 118
enchantments, 144
End Time, 31
England, 62, 185
Enoch, prophet, 115
Epiphany, 25
Equestrians, 107
Eretz Israel, 55
Essenes, 49, 86
eternal flame, 67
ETH-HA-ADHAWM, 103
obedient children of Adam, 65
Ethiopia, 48, 56, 57, 69, 97
Eucharist
Catholic Communion and Mythras, 27
Euphrates, 55
Eusebius, 25
Evangelism, 41
Eve, 57, 58, 60, 66, 84, 91, 182
evergreen
origin of Christmas, 58
evil, xii, 31, 44, 52, 54, 72, 73, 81, 106, 134, 154
excommunication, 20, 34
origin in cannibalism, 76
exorcist, 137
Ezekiel
Book of, 58, 85

F

Faith, 30, 73, 85
Falashi, 107
family of Isa, 32
fashionable aspiration, 72
Fasting, 103
Fathers, 25, 60
Fatimids, 73, 108
Female autonomy, 60
female circumcision, 93
feminist, 58, 61
feminist creed
basis in goddess worship, 58
fire-wheel, 69
First book of the cabala, 168
first-begotten of God
& Philo, 23
Flood (of Noah), 65
Followers of The Way
disciples of Prophet Isa, 28, 30
Force of Nature, 96
fornication, 41, 110, 145
Free Trade
& Organized Crime, 55
Freemason, xi, 67, 69, 72, 96, 106, 119, 133, 137, 181, 184
Freemasonic, vii, xi, 22, 56, 58, 60, 67, 72, 77, 86, 96, 104, 119, 130, 133
Freemasonic ritual
& Book of Ezekiel, 58
Freemasons, 128
Free-Will, 80, 83

G

GADA system
ancient Abyssinian governance, 107
Gaia, 66
gainsaying, 54, 73
Galileo, 34
Ganesh, 51
gangsters, 47, 55, 118
Gautama Buddha
a monotheist prophet, 49
Genesis, 29, 44, 53, 54, 55, 58, 64, 65, 88, 104, 115, 118
genitalia
deified, 89
genocide, 46
gentiles, 18, 133
Gertude Bell, 129
Gibriel, 108
Angel Gabriel & Ibrahim, 101
glans-penis
& circumcision, 93
Global Government, 111
glossolalia, 137
glutton, 82
gnosis, x, 97
Gnostic, iii, xi, 43, 86, 98, 132, 146
Gnostic language, 86
Gnosticism, 26
Gnostics, 146, 166
God, iii, v, vi, vii, viii, xii, xiii, 18, 21, 22, 23, 24, 27, 31, 33, 34, 38, 40, 41, 46, 47, 48, 49, 52, 53, 54, 56, 60, 61, 64, 71, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 81, 82, 83, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 91, 92, 93, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100, 101, 103, 104, 112, 113, 114, 115, 118, 121, 130, 131, 132, 133, 134, 135, 136, 139, 149, 150, 151, 153, 154

definition, 88
God's Kingdom, 93
goddess cult, 56
goddess of Liberty, 67
goddess worship, 58, 66, 93, 115
goddesses, 38, 57, 60, 63, 117
god-man, 21, 28, 35, 43, 47, 49, 57, 62, 75, 76, 77, 79, 88, 104, 106, 112, 115, 131, 138, 139
god-man sacrifice, 35
god-men, iii, 28, 35, 38, 45, 60, 69, 71, 80, 98, 141
Goebbles, 90
Goethe, x
Gog and Magog, 64, 72, 118
Golden Age, 52
gospel, 19, 20, 22, 26, 27, 31, 48, 80, 99, 100, 103, 132, 138
Gospel of Barnabas, 31
Gospel of Mary, 167
Gospel of Matthew, 166
Gospel of Thomas, 166
Gothic period
Christian art, 69
Graham, Billy, 56, 130, 137
Grand Lodge
London, Freemasonry, 72
Great Architect of the Universe, 128
Great Mother
goddess worship, 26
Great Seal of the United States, 96
Greece, 38, 41, 59, 62, 69
Greek Mystery Religions, 22
Greek pantheon, 38

H

Haj, 29, 47
outlawed by a Muslim King, 47
Halakah, 101
halo
origin, 69
Hammurabi's Codex, 36
hari kari, 75
harlot, 62, 82
Harpy, 57
Harrapan Civilization, 56
Harut and Marut, 63
Hasmonaean, 72
Hebrew, iii, xi, 18, 21, 22, 23, 24, 26, 28, 29, 30, 32, 37, 38, 39, 44, 54, 55, 60, 63, 64, 65, 87, 98, 101, 102, 108, 109, 112, 114, 115, 117, 121, 123, 131, 137, 138, 142, 146
Hebrew Festivals
abandoned by early Christians, 32
Hebrew Priesthood, 18
Hebrews
epistle of Paul, 167
Helena
mother of Constantine, 150, 168
Hell, 35, 49, 71, 79, 81
Hell Fire, 71
Hellenist, 32, 78
Hellenist disciples
Pauline Schism, 32
Hellenistic (Greek) cosmology, 20
Hellenistic Cults, 20
Hercules, 38, 62
heresy
example from Sarawak, 74
hermaphrodite, 60
Hermaprodite, 146
Hermetic Tradition, 67
Herzl, Theodor, 154
Hetairai, 59
heterosexual, 59
High Priest, iii, 36, 60, 75, 77, 78, 79
Hindu, iii, v, 22, 24, 35, 51, 53, 57, 60, 63, 64, 80, 95, 109, 115, 116, 130, 131, 150, 154
Hindus Valley, 55, 56, 66, 74, 141
hip-hop, 67
Hitler, 97
Hollywood, 63
Holy Grail, 56
Holy Spirit, iii, 24, 37, 67, 93, 96, 98, 99, 130, 133, 134, 136
Holy-Spirit, 99, 132
hominid, vii, 42, 43, 76
hominid stew
ritual cannibalism, 42
Homo sapiens, vii
homosexual, 58
Horus, 33, 96, 97, 107, 147, 148
HOTHEOS
God the Creator, 22
House of Israel, 102
human sacrifice, iii, 25, 48, 62, 71, 75, 77, 78, 135, 136
human sacrificial ritual
Dravidian origin, 57
Humanism, iii, 71, 73, 74, 88, 109, 181
humanist, 54, 61, 71, 72, 73, 81, 94, 110
humanist government, 73
human-nature, 43
hunter-gatherers, 74
husbandry, viii, 53, 84
Husbands, 60
hybrids, 91

I

Iblis, 54, 66, 71, 85, 94, 97, 109, 111, 117, 118, 131, 137, 138, 184
Ibn Khaldun, x, xiii
Ibrahim, viii, 30
ice-age, 65
iconography, 69
idolaters, 32, 82, 92
idolatry, viii, 48, 49, 55, 62, 66, 68, 76, 82, 93, 103, 104, 110, 111, 119, 124, 139, 146, 154, 155
idols, 32, 48, 56, 82, 109, 110, 111, 134, 142, 144
immolation

human sacrifice, 35, 43, 45, 79, 138
India, 33, 38, 47, 50, 62, 63, 116, 150
indwelling holy-spirits, 35
indwelling spirit
origin of 'born-again' phenomenon, 77
initiates, 76
Initiation Temple, 67
Inquisition, 133
intercession, 33
internal security, 55
interpolation
unauthorized scriptural changes, 23, 35
Iran, 55
Iranaeus, 100
Iron-Cross, 69
Is'ana
vedic term for Creator, 40, 49
Isa, 120, 121, 123, 124, 125, 127
as final Hebrew Prophet, 23
Isa (Prophet), iii, xi, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 25, 26, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 44, 50, 54, 71, 72, 77, 78, 79, 82, 84, 85, 87, 91, 92, 98, 99, 100, 102, 103, 108, 111, 112, 113, 114, 115, 118, 119, 131, 132, 133, 134, 136, 138, 144, 147, 154
Isaac, Prophet, 36
Isaiah, 120, 124, 125
Isaiah, prophet, iv, 84, 86, 89, 92, 101, 102, 108, 109, 110, 111, 112, 113, 114, 115, 144, 154
Ishmael, Prophet, 36, 109
Ishmai'ili, 86
Ishmaili, 129
Isis, 32, 33, 38, 56, 62, 63, 66, 67, 96, 148, 149
black goddess cult of the Templars, 56
Islam
as the prophesied 'New Man', 103
Islamist, 75, 118
Israel, 123, 124, 125, 127
& infant sacrifice, 41
IYSH
reprobated class of mankind, 64
Iysh, 75

J

Jacob, prophet, 102, 103, 108, 114, 115, 134
Jacobite, 114
James
brother of Isa, 24, 28, 32, 102, 119
James the Just
brother of Isa, 166
Jehovah, 33, 41, 112, 121
Jeremiah, 125
Jeremiah, Prophet (book of), 35, 43, 85, 111, 144
Jerome, 25
Jerusalem, 21, 29, 30, 32, 37, 44, 83, 103, 185
Jesse, 120, 123, 124
ancestor of King David, 113
Jesu Cerubeline, 165
Jesuit, 48, 152
Jesus, iii, iv, xi, 18, 19, 20, 24, 26, 28, 33, 36, 38, 45, 62, 79, 83, 85, 86, 103, 104, 130, 131, 132, 133, 134, 135, 137, 140, 147, 181
Jesus Christ, 19, 124
Jesus Christos, 38
Jesus saves, 38
Jethro
father-in-law to Moses, 142
Jews, 28, 29, 37, 63, 86, 92, 96, 98, 101, 103, 104, 110, 136
jinn, 42, 54, 57, 75, 115, 137
Job, 81, 95
John the Baptist, 31, 165
John, the Evangelist, 18
Joseph of Arimathea, 165
in Britain, 165
Josiah, King, xiii, 36
Judah, iv, 18, 102, 109, 113, 114, 115, 124
Judaic Apostles, 30
Judaic disciples of Isa, 31
Judaic Messiah, 31
Judaism, 19, 28, 154
Jude, apostle, 54, 72, 73
Julius Caesar, 60
Juno, 32, 33
Jupiter, 32, 33
justice, 27, 40, 71, 106, 117, 139
Justin Martyr, 55, 109

K

Ka'bah, 52, 115
Kaba, 36
Kabala, iii, xi, 18, 19, 36, 60, 96, 97
Kadijah, 84
Kali, 63, 66
kamikaze, 75
karma, 52
Kennedy, JFK, 67
Keturah
wife of Abraham, 109
Khaan-baal
priests of Baal, 76
Khalid
Prophet's Companion, 56, 117
King Attalus, 25
King David, 84, 124
King James
bible, 102
King James Version
of Bible, 24
King of Magog, 64
King of Salem. *See* Shem, Melchizedek
Kingdom of Allah, iii, 31, 59
Kingdom of God, 125, 126
Kings of the Earth, 53, 67, 141
kings-of-the-earth, 117
Knight's Templar, 56

Knights Templar, 69, 97
knowledge, ix, x, xii, xiii, 19, 36, 39, 51, 54, 65, 71, 85, 86, 87, 88, 92, 96, 99, 100, 107, 108, 119, 126, 133, 137, 144
Korban, 44
Krishna, 50, 63, 131, 133
Kush, 107

L

Ladder, Jacob's, 103
lamb
  referring to Jesus as human sacrifice, 38, 43
  substitute for child sacrifice, 43
Lao Tse, i, 30, 36, 40, 42, 138
Last Day, 31
Last Judgment, 26
Law of Moses, 31, 68
Lawrence of Arabia, 129
Leviathan
  origin, 57
liberty, 59, 71, 81, 97
Liberty
  & goddess worship, 58
Light, 27, 137
Lilith
  wife of Iblis, 57, 93, 115
Linus,
  British Prince, first Bishop of Rome, 166
Little Book of Elijah, 36
little god, 23
logos, vii, 22, 23, 83, 96, 97
logós, 100, 101, 104, 134, 136, 138, 139, 140
Lord, 20, 28, 39, 71, 82, 86, 101, 114, 118, 121, 131, 134, 144, 151
Lucifer, 60, 64, 81, 128, 137
Luciferian, 22, 127, 128
Luciferian doctrine
  Freemsaons &, 128

M

Madonna & Child, 33
Madonna & Son
  origin of pagan myth, 58
magic, 19, 33, 50, 63, 66, 75, 76, 91, 115, 133, 142, 154, 181
Mahdi, 24, 118
Mahmud of Gahzni, 116
Mahmud Tughlak, 116
maiden, 41
Maitreya, 22
male authority
  & circumcision, 93
Maliki, 125
Maltese Cross, 69
Managing Director, 46
Manifest Destiny, 79
Mao Tse Tung, 72
Marcion, 167
Mardi Gras, 63
Mark of Cain, 66
marriage, 53, 58, 59, 61, 89
Marxist, 72
Mary
  Mother of God or Madonna, 33, 56, 114, 131, 133, 146, 147, 148
Masons, 72
Mass
  & Greek Mysteries, 26
  Catholic ritual & Pagan precedents, 27
mass hysteria, 40
Massoretic Texts, 37
Master, 39, 69, 82, 96, 97, 130
materialism, x, 76, 79, 80, 88, 132, 138
matriarchal religion, 56
  origin, 56
matriarchy, 61
Mecca, 36, 56, 108, 110
mediatrix
  mother goddess, 56, 94
Medina, 109, 114
meditation, 103
mediums, 75
Melchizedek, 44, 101
mercy, xii, 23, 31, 47, 55, 70, 79, 82, 112, 117, 118, 119, 143
Mesopotamia, 55, 69
Messiah, xi, 31, 39, 55, 102, 113, 120, 121, 122, 126
messianic immolation, 35
Midian, 109, 142
Millenarianism, 26
miracles, iii, 28, 29, 30, 39, 56, 94
Moab, 73
Moabite Stone, 86, 121
Moguls, 116, 117
Mohammad, i, iv, v, vi, viii, 30, 31, 40, 50, 52, 58, 62, 102, 110, 111, 119, 138
  prophesied by Moses, 31
monad, 52, 83, 96
monasticism, 26
monism, xi, 52, 74, 77, 79, 83, 88, 130, 138, 145, 181
Monism
  and God's Hunger, 75
monks, 20, 48, 50, 100, 151
monogamy, 59, 61
monotheism, xi
Monotheist Creed, 52
Morals and Dogma, 67
Mosaic Covenant, 21
Moses, i, viii, 19, 20, 28, 29, 30, 31, 35, 36, 40, 44, 50, 53, 55, 58, 64, 65, 66, 73, 93, 104, 105, 108, 109, 113, 115, 117, 120, 121, 122, 125, 132, 133, 138, 142, 154
Mosque
  & idolatry, 68
Mother of Harlots
  Babylon, 115
Mother of Isa, 124
mothers of god
  infant sacrifice, 41

Mount Sinai, 24
Muawiyah, 40
mullahs, 117
murder, 40, 41, 45, 53, 60, 66, 72, 75, 76, 99
  of Abel, 53
mystery, iv, 18, 26, 83, 94, 115, 131, 132, 138
Mystery of God, 21
mystery religions, 128
Mystics, 97
Mythraic ritual, 27, 34
Mythras, 67, 107

N

Nag Hammadi, 166, 167
Nanking, 42
Nation States, 55
Nationalism, 109
Nazarene, 28
Nazarenes, 166
Negro
  distinct from
    Dravidians, 57
Neolithic, 54, 64, 65, 66
Neo-Platonism, 26
Nephilim, 64
nepotism, 108, 117
Nero, 166
New Testament, 22, 32, 35, 37, 39, 110, 111, 146
New World *Secular* Order, 73
New-Age, 19
Nietzsche, 97
nihilist, 72, 97
Nile, 42, 55
Nimrud, 33, 57
nirvana, 48, 75
Noah, 127
  his covenant, 127
Nod
  lands east of Eden, 54
Nomad
  Nod in Hebrew, 54
nomos, 87, 104
novices, 76
novitiates, 76
NT
  New Testament, 22, 23, 24, 28, 31, 38, 77, 85, 86, 100, 103, 133, 138, 140
NWO, 64

O

Obed, 124
Obelisk, 67
occult theosophy, 56
Old Testament, 22, 35, 36, 37, 38, 72
oligarchs, 46, 68
omerta, 67
Only Begotten Son, 23
organized vice, 55
orgy, 62
Origen, 25
Originator
  literal trans of 'Father', 39
Oromo, 107
Osiris, 32, 38, 96, 146, 148, 154
OT
  Old Testament, 22
Ottoman, 129

P

pagan gods, 26, 38
pagan messiahs, 38
paganism
  & Christianity, 26
Pakistan, 55
Palatium Britannicum
  palace of the Britons in Rome, 165
Palestine, 41, 63, 118
pantheist-monism, 48
Papal Tiarra, 107
Paracletos, 126
Paradise, 49, 54, 57, 62, 72, 77, 93, 95, 104, 117, 132, 142
paranormal, 28, 40, 41, 80, 115, 137
pariahs, 43, 57, 76
Passover, 44
Patriarch, 84, 112
Patriarchy, iii, iv, 84
Patrician, 107
Patricide, 54
Paul, iv, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 28, 29, 30, 32, 37, 39, 44, 48, 71, 77, 78, 79, 130, 131, 132, 134, 136, 138, 166, 167, 182
Paul, apostle, 18, 21, 32, 79, 131, 134
Paul's letters
  epistles, 22
Pauline, iii, 18, 20, 21, 22, 28, 29, 32, 33, 38, 61, 79, 132
Pauline Epistles, 166
penis parades
  Egyptian ritual, 42
Pentecost, 21, 133, 137
Pergamon, 61
Pergamum, 25
persecutions (Christian), 20
Persia, 26, 31, 59
personality
  types, 90
phallus, 42, 59, 62, 150
Pharaoh, viii, ix, xi, 142, 152, 181
Pharisee, 18, 19, 132
Pharisees, 18, 19, 30, 38, 40, 54, 72, 104, 120, 121, 134
Philippines, 80
Philistines, 107
Philo, 22, 23, 24
Philosopher, 72
philosophical religion
  defined as Luciferian, 128
Phoenicia, 41
Phoenician, 25, 63
Phrygia, 26
Phrygian, 62
Phrygianum, 167
Plato, 23, 59
plutocracy, 68
politically correct thinking, 94
politicians, 73
politics
  & Christianity (mind control), 27
polygamy, 34, 59, 61, 68
polygyny, 34, 61

Polynesians, 42, 56
Pontifex Maximus, 25, 60
Pope, 39, 60
Pope Victor I
of the Tusculum cult of Cybele, 167
power
(absolute) as a religious illusion, 76
Power, 79, 87
power politics
& religious accretion, 23
priest-king, 75, 76
Priests, iii, 30, 46, 67, 107, 131, 136
as agents of myth, 46
Primitive Church, 30, 32, 108
Prince of Earth
Iblis, 54
promiscuity
ritual, 62
Promised Land, 55, 115, 117, 144
propaganda', 75
prophecy, xi, 26, 28, 30, 39, 58, 92, 101, 102, 103, 109, 113, 115, 118, 137, 142, 144
prophets, v, vi, vii, 21, 35, 56, 84, 99, 103, 113, 114, 118, 135, 138
Prophets, 44, 46, 61, 66, 69, 73, 74, 78, 85, 99, 108, 134, 138
Pythagoras, 77, 97, 133

Q

Queen of Heaven, 56, 57, 62, 148
Queen of Sheba, 56

R

Rabbi, 39, 109, 114
Rabbis, 102
raising of the dead, 91
Ramadan, 47
Rapture
false doctrine of endtime Christian escape, 31
reason
Satan's seduction of, 76
redemption, 18, 52, 130
Reformation, 169
Protestant, 34
re-incarnation, 48
religion, v, vi, vii, xii, 41, 42, 52, 56, 64, 65, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 108, 115, 119, 141, 150
Religion, 128
religion of Cain
Monism, Materialism, Humanism, 73
religious rallies, 40
reprobate, 54, 64, 65, 118
reproduction, 88, 89, 91, 104
Resurrected Body
of Christ, 24
resurrection, 26, 35, 77, 99, 132, 133, 153
resurrection-body, 77
return of Isa
second advent of Christ, 31
Revelatory truth, 30
Revised Standard Edition
Bible, 24
Rhema, 125
rhetoric, 39, 73, 96, 106, 135
rhḗma, 101, 134, 136, 138
Rishis, 50
rites of purification, 28
Ritual
& the Pauline Schism, 32
ritual suicide
root psychology, 75
Rock Festivals
as analogy for mass hysteria, 40
Roman Catholics, 72
Roman Empire, 28
Rome, 21, 25, 29, 33, 48, 59, 61, 69, 113, 136, 139, 185
Rosicrucian, 122, 153
Royal Art
Freemasonic political art of illusion, 76
Royal Secret
of Freemasonry, 97
royalists
as reprobates, 103
RSV
Revised Standard Edition of Bible, 24
Rudolph Steiner, 22, 184
Ruth, 124, 131, 149

S

sacraments
Chritian and Mythraic, 69
sacrifice, 27, 28, 35, 36, 41, 43, 44, 62, 75, 76, 78, 79, 80, 81, 131, 132, 133, 136, 138, 183
sacrifices, 35, 135
sacrificial propitiation
pagan infant sacrifice, 41
salvation, vi, 28, 31, 35, 47, 71, 77, 86, 87, 103, 125, 132, 138
Samarkand, 116
Samson, 107
Samuel, 123
Samuel, prophet, 102
Sanhedrin, 168
Sanskrit, 97, 154
Santa Claus, 33
Satan, 27, 52, 54, 57, 76, 84, 91, 104, 115, 137, 167, 181
Satan's dogs, 54
Satanic Ritual Murder, 124
Satanism, 19, 81, 128, 181
Satanists, 45, 75, 98, 137, 143
Saturn, 167
satyrs, 61
saviour, 38, 57, 88
Sawtawn, 137
sceptre

rod of authority, 92, 101, 102, 114, 115
sceptre of Judah, 115
science, x, 52, 65, 141, 184
Scottish Rite
  Freemasonry, 67
Scribes, 30, 40, 54, 72, 134
Scribes and Pharisees, 40
Scythia, 41
Scythians, 60
Seat of Satan, 25
second Adam, 79
Second Death, 79
secular, vi, 107
seed
  of the woman, 104
Seed-time and Harvest
  Biblical Principle, 127
self-annihilation
  Hinduism, 49, 95
Semiramis, 33, 57
Sephardim, 33, 109
Septimus Severus, emperor, 167, 168
Septuagint, 36, 37, 38, 165
Serpent
  origin, 57
sexual magic, 63
Shakti, 56, 57, 62, 63, 66, 69, 76, 93, 94, 95, 96, 106, 111, 119, 146
Shari'ah, 40, 59, 61, 71, 73, 84, 106, 107, 108, 109, 111, 117, 118, 138
Sharifs, 117
Shem, prophet
  the name in relation to Islam, 101
Shem, Prophet, 44, 57, 101, 103, 115, 133, 135
Shepherd of Hermas, 167
Shia, 107
Shinto, 52
ShlÖh
  Shiloh
    OT referece to Mohammad, 109
Shura, 106
SIB Christian Community
  in Sarawak, 26
signs and wonders, 19, 28, 33, 40, 50, 64
Simeon
  Successor to James the Just, 28
Simon Magus, 167
sin, viii, xii, 31, 43, 45, 47, 53, 60, 61, 64, 70, 71, 75, 79, 81, 82, 104, 107, 131, 138
  the greatest sin, 82
Sin
  god of Sumer, 64
Singapore, 28, 55
Sionism, 116
Sir Francis Bacon, 122
Skinner, 90
slaughtered infants
  pagan infant sacrifice, 41
slaves, 42, 43, 48, 80, 115, 116
social engineering, 83, 94
sociology, 66, 141, 181
Socrates, 59, 130
sodomy, 50
Solomon, King & Prophet, 36, 55, 57, 84, 154
son of David, 120
Son of Man, 85, 99, 103, 115
Son-of-Man, 99, 115
sons of Adam, 64, 71
sons of god
  infant sacrifice, 41
  pagan immaculate conceptions, 42
Sons of Hung Wa
  Chinese Triads, 55
Sons of Satan
  scribes and pharisees, 54
soothsayers, 50
Sophia, 67, 146
sorcery, viii
soul
  human, xii, xiii, 24, 48, 68, 75, 77, 82, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 100, 101, 103, 104, 136, 139, 146, 147, 154
Spanish-American War, 80
Spirit
  spurious ref. to "Holy Spirit" in NT, 24
spirit guide, 19
spiritual death, 79
Spiritual Israel, 102
spiritual seed, 89, 90, 94
spiritual whoredom, 115
spiritually orphaned
  reprobation of Cain, 54
St Peter, 165
St Pudentiana
  & the first Christian Church in Rome, 165
St. Basil, 25
St. Luke, 30, 72, 99, 132, 167
St. Paul's secret, 80
Stalin, 72, 90
Statue of Liberty, 66, 148
Stella
  of King Ashoka
    (monotheist Buddhist), 49
suicide, iii, 48, 75, 79, 84
Sumer, 36, 41, 43, 64, 115
sun-god, 24, 32, 38, 56, 57, 58, 67, 69, 86, 97, 136, 152, 181
sun-god messiah, 24
Sunnah, i, iv, 108
super-man
  Christian facsism, 80
supernatural, 39, 64, 131, 137
sutee, 75
Suti, 60
swastika, 69, 150, 154
syncretic
  Christian syncretism, 26
synoptic Gospels, 37
Syria, 25, 26, 41, 64

T

tabernacle
  Catholic, 67
Tabernacle, 126
Taib
  Chief Minister, Sarawak, 74
Talmud, 18, 125
Tamerlane, 116
Tammuz, 57, 153
Tantras, 50
Taufek Sahran Haji Mohd. of Kuching, E. Malaysia, i
TAUHEED, v
Temple, iii, 19, 29, 36, 41, 57, 58, 67, 98, 138, 147, 181
Temple of On, 19
Temple of Solomon
  weeping for Tammuz, 57
Temple Prostitutes, 41
Tertulian, 22, 24
Tertullian, 167
  & pagan festivals, 167
Tetragrammaton, 86, 121
The Kingdom of God, 31
Thelema, 72
theocratic dictatorship
  & Monism, 76
Theophany, 142
Theosophy, 19, 22
third god, 80, 135, 136
Thoth, 67
Thrace, 26
Throne of David, 120
tongues
  glossolalia, 41, 137, 142
TONTHEOS
  "a god", 22
Torah, 18, 20, 36, 37
Tower, of Babel (Babil), 65
tradition, iii, 26, 27, 33, 39, 92, 104, 136
transubstantiation
  origin in cannibalism, 44, 76
Tree of Israel, 125
Tree of Life, 55, 79, 125, 149
Tree of the Knowledge of Good & Evil, 118
Triad Chieftain, 55
Trinitarian ascendancy, 21
Trinitarian Creed
  & Council of Nice, 32
Trinitarians, 20, 29, 32, 43, 56, 69, 114
Trinity, ii, iii, v, 22, 23, 24, 34, 56, 63, 69, 94, 97, 98, 130, 142, 145, 150, 151, 184, 185
Trojan Horse', vii
Troy, 127
Type AB
  blood type, 33
tyranny, xii, 58, 72, 106, 181
Tzevi, Shabbatai, 154

U

Ugarit, 107
uncircumcised of heart, 54
Unity in Diversity, 83
Untouchables
  Dravidian progeny, 57
Ur, 55, 57
usufruct, 53
usury, 54, 60
utopia, 72

V

Vedas, 52
vengeance, xii
vestal virgins, 41, 62
vestal-virgins, 69
virgin, 23, 35, 57, 62, 69, 144, 148
Virtue of Confucius, 40
Vishnu, 51, 63, 96, 97, 99, 130, 131

W

wages of sin, 73
Washington DC, 67
Way of Lao Tse, 40
Welsh Royalty, 107
Whahabbi, 108
White Man's Burden
  theologically explained, 79
Wiccan, 62
wicked men, 73
Will Durant, 26, 72, 116
wisdom
  as gift from Allah, 23
Wisdom
  as virgin mother of god, 23
witchcraft, viii, 19
World Religion, 111
World-Soul, 22
Worshipful Master
  Freemasonic, 69

X

Xerxes's Monoliths, 36

Y

Yahshua
  Prophet Isa, 26, 38, 39, 113
Yahveh, 36, 38, 86, 121, 132, 133
Yahweh, vi, 26, 40, 85, 86, 87, 101, 102, 113, 121
Yahwism, 142
Yankee, ix, 72
Yantras, 155
Yeheoshua
  (Jesus), xi, 26, 38, 40, 86, 103
Yemen, 57
YHWH, 39, 86, 103, 113, 120, 121
Yoga, 50, 63
Yogis, 22, 50, 64

Z

Zarathustra, 97
Zeus, 23, 32, 38
Zion, 115, 120, 126, 185

true Zion explained, 126
Zionism, 129
Zionist, xi, 106, 118, 119, 127, 154, 181
Zionists, vii, 55, 63, 111, 118, 119, 129, 143

Suggested Reading & Bibliography

The following sources are in addition to those already cited in the footnotes.

- *Jesus The Man: A New Interpretation from the Dead Sea Scrolls,* Barbara Theiring, Transworld Publishing. This is a Book which Orthodox and Born Again Evangelicals should read but most likely won't. For you however, it is required reading for this course!
- "The Temple Mount": I highly recommend this site to those interested in occult history, doctrines, principal exponents, symbolism, and current activities.

  www.freemasonrywatch.org/templemount.html
- "WITCHCRAFT IN AMERICA", *Criminal Intelligence Report*, crime news magazine, March 1988, Posted by J. Brad Hicks

  www.holysmoke.org/wb/wb0331.htm
- *One World,* Tal Brooke, End Run Publishing, Berkeley Ca 2000

  Mr. Brooke is a University Lecturer with several Publications. Graduate of Princeton who has lectured at Oxford & Cambridge. This title covers the New World Order intelligently but with Christian bias. However the facts are in order as he uncovers monism's immense influence in western sociology and the current paradigm shift, as well as the rise of the Central Banking Systems under Zionist directors.
- *Dark Majesty*, Texe Mars, 1992, A look at occult organizations, especially the 'Skull & Bones' Fraternity @ Yale University, and the Bush family's intimate involvement and consequent political rise to power
- *Unholy Spirits, Occultism and New Age Humanism,* Gary North,

  A complete and scholarly dissertation on Humanism in light of its philosophical development and implementation; but with a Christian bias that is readily dismissed by the mature reader. It presents sociological perspective on Shamanism and Satanism, as well as monism's persuasive deception, giving rise to the present social chaos in western civilization and thus, setting the stage for al'Darjahl's tyranny. 1966
- *Images: an expose' of subliminal advertisements* John W. Tranter, Whitaker House Pub., 1986. You'll throw your TV away after reading this!
- *The Deadly Deception,* Jim Shaw & Tom McKenney: Huntington House 1988 - Testimony of an American 33rd Degree Freemason
- *The works of Fra. Malachi Martin,* Vatican Scholar & Exorcist who exposes Satan's infiltration of the Catholic Church. Highly recommended source
- *The Tutankhamen Prophecies,* Maurice Cotterell, Headline Books, London 1999. A detailed look inside Egyptology and the metaphysical principles of sun-god worship. The author is clearly an advocate of Pharaoh's magic. A difficult read,

scholarly, but well worth the additional insight, as he confirms all testimony and occult motivations already reviewed!

- *How the order creates revolution & America's Secret Establishment*, by Dr. Antony Sutton – Historical Investigators don't get any better!
- *Essays of A Humanist*, Julian Huxley, 1964
- *Noahs Flood*, Ryan & Pitman, Columbia Univ., Simon & Schuster, 2000
- *African Writing Systems*, Avele Beckerie, Cronell University, 2003
- *Extinct Humans*, Tattersall & Schwartz, Westview Press, Oxford, 2000
- *In The Footsteps of Eve*, Berger & Barber, National Geographic, 2000
- *The Settlement of the Americas: A New Prehistory*, Thomas D. Dillehay, Basic Books, 2000
- *Oxford Encyclopaedia of World History*, 1998
- *The Israelites*, B S J Isserlin, Thames & Hudson, 1998
- *Oxford History of The Biblical World*, M D Coogan, 1998
- *The Origins Solution*, Dick Fischer, Fairway Press, 1996
- *Evolution, A Theory In Crisis*, Michael Denton, Adler & Adler, 1985
- *Did the Devil Make Darwin Do It ?* David B. Wilson, Iowa State U. 1983
- *The Hidden Book In The Bible,* R. L. Friedman, Harper Collins, 1998
- *Origin of the Cross:* SHA ROCOO, 1874
- *Religions of Semites*, W. R. Smith, 2d ed
- *Bäthgen, Beiträge zur Semitischen Religionsgesch*. 1888, ibid.
- *The Image of Moloch*, Moore, , in Jour. Bib. Lit. 1897, xvi.
- *Etudes sur les Religions Sémitiques*, M. J. Lagrange, 1903
- *The Trojan Horse: How the New Age Movement Infiltrates the Church*, Brenda Scott & Samantha Smith, Huntington House:1993 pp 59,60
- "Goddess Inanna/Ishtar's Role Focus of March 25 Lecture" from 03-20-1997 *Rice News* (Rice University weekly)
- *Bacchanalia* [pronounced like BACK-analia] 1) a Roman festival of Bacchus [Dionysus] celebrated with dancing, song, and revelry 2) a drunken feast: Orgy Richard Smoley and Jay Kinney, *Hidden Wisdom: A Guide to the Western Inner Traditions* (New York: Penguin / Arkana: 1999)
- *A Search in Secret Egypt,* Paul Brunton, E.P. Dutton & Co.: New York:1936
- *Blue Guide EGYPT*. Veronica Seton-Williams and Peter Stocks, New Nork: W. Norton, 1988. (p 536).

- *The Sufi Order, Toward the One*. Harper& Row: New York, 1974.
- Dr. Habib Siddiqui at saeva@aol.com for "Masonry in Middle East", Al-Jazeerah, December 26, 2004
- *From Infant sacrifice to the ABC's: Ancient Phonecians and modern Identities*, by Brien Garnand, Committee on the Ancient Mediterranean World, University of Chicago, Chicago, IL 60637
- *Saints, Goddesses, and Kings*: Muslims and Christians in South Indian Society, 1700-1900, Susan Bayly, Cambridge University Press, 1989
- *Dravidian Gods in Modern Hinduism*, by Wilber T. Elmore, University of Nebraska, , 1915

Dr. Omar Zaid M.D.

Research Fellow, ISTAC, IIUM, Kuala Lumpur,
Malaysia Physician, Author, Editor,
ozaidmd@gmail.com



(photo by Zaida, at ISTAC 2010)

Dr. Zaid was raised a Catholic along the river front industrial towns south of Philadelphia. A professional musician for over 20 years from the age of 13, he also served in the US Army in Europe during the Vietnam War. He has 13 years of formal post-secondary education: 3 years Liberal Arts as a Music Major; 3 years Pre-Med science, and 7 years post-graduate training in Medicine (M.D. from U. of S. Dakota, 1987, Family Practice Residency Training, Pontiac General Hospital, Mi. USA, 1990). He practiced medicine for more than twenty years; including ten years as an inner-city E.R. Doctor in the U.S., Caribbean and Australia amongst Queensland Aborigines. He is also a trained Homeopath.

While living in Europe Dr. Zaid became intimate with the doctrines of Dr. Rudolph Steiner to the point of 'Initiation' and later lectured on Anthroposophy for three years in Ann Arbor, Michigan. He became a Freemason, recanted and became a 'Born-Again' Christian Missionary. From 1999 to 2005, he lived and farmed in Borneo with his third wife (a Native Dyak) and their two sons but divorced after his conversion to Islam in 2004, at which he lost everything at age 55.

After his conversion—being unable to practice Medicine in Malaysia—to earn a living Dr Zaid edited texts for the International Institute of Islamic Thought and Civilization (ISTAC) and Islamic Books Trust in Kuala Lumpur, as well as thesis papers for students of the U. of Malaya. He also taught 'English' to international students at two other Malaysian universities and for a year in Bangkok. During this time he authored his first Book, *Trinity*. Emeritus Prof. Dr. Osman Bakar reviewed this title and invited Dr. Zaid to return to ISTAC as full time Editor and Research Fellow in July, 2007.

Dr. Omar is Contributing Editor to ISTAC's quarterly *Bulletin*; Assistant and Contributung Editor for ISTAC's Journal, *Al Sajarah*; Advisor to PERKIM's Dakwah Association; ISTAC's Editor and Coordinator for English Publications; Author and Researcher on the New World Order, Freemasonry, Secret Societies as well as Human Development and Sexuality. He is now married to Malee Zaida Manowang of Phayao, Thailand.

Other Titles

1) *The Hand of Iblis: an Anatomy of Evil* (780 pp)
Sumarry Observations on the New World Order
Analysis & History AS Nordeen, 2009

2) *Trinity, The Metamorphosis of Myth* (160 pp)
Comparative Religion & Christology,
Pub. Penpress, England 2008

3) *Forgotten Saints: The Gospel of Barnabas:* (90 pp) Survey and Commentary (Monograph)
Pub. AS Nordeen, 2010

4) *The Taqua of Marriage* (189 pp)
Sociology, Psychology & Human Development;
Pub. AS Nordeen (early 2011)

5) *Cain's Creed, The Cult of Rome, A Deconstruction of the Monotheist Saga*
AS Nordeen, KL, scheduled for 2011 (800 pp)

6) *Jerusalem, Zion & Sion: Truth Lies and Historicity* (160 pp) Pub. 2011)

7) *Refuge From the Damned: The Need for Cultural Renewal* (2011) An most un-friendly critique of Post-Modernism